KENNEDY REPORTING SERVICE

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178 T

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS BEFORE THE
STATE OFFICE OF ADMINISTRATIVE HEARINGS
TEXAS COMMISSION ON ENVIRONMENTAL QUALITY
AUSTIN, TEXAS

IN THE MATTER OF THE)	SOAH DOCKET NO.
APPLICATION OF BFI WASTE)	582-08-2178
SYSTEMS OF NORTH AMERICA, LLC)	
PROPOSED SOLID WASTE PERMIT)	TCEQ DOCKET NO.
AMENDMENT NO. 1447A)	2007-1774-MSW

HEARING ON THE MERITS FRIDAY, JANUARY 30, 2009

BE IT REMEMBERED THAT AT 9:00 a.m., on Friday, the 30th day of January 2009, the above-entitled matter came on for hearing at the State Office of Administrative Hearings, 300 West 15th Street, Hearing Room 402, Austin, Texas, before WILLIAM NEWCHURCH, Administrative Law Judge; and the following proceedings were reported by Aloma J. Kennedy, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of:

Volume 9 Pages 2042 - 2294

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2043
                                                                                                                 Page 2045
                PROCEEDINGS
                                                                        through 4. I think we have the order a little
 2
               FRIDAY, JANUARY 30, 2009
                                                                  2
                                                                        backwards. TC-4 is the testimony. One through 3 are
 3
                                                                  3
                   (9:00 a.m.)
                                                                        the exhibits.
 4
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Let's go on the
                                                                                JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And the witness' name
                                                                  4
 5
                                                                  5
      record. It's 9:00 a.m. It is January 30, 2009. This
                                                                        again? I'm sorry.
 6
                                                                  6
      is a continuation of 582-08-2178 concerning BFI.
                                                                                MS. TALLEY: Jon White.
 7
               And are there any preliminary matters
                                                                  7
                                                                                JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So Mr. White's direct
 8
      this morning?
                                                                  8
                                                                        testimony and attachments are offered. And there is
 9
                                                                  9
               MR. HEAD: Yes, Your Honor. For the
                                                                        no objection to their being admitted without his
10
      record, J. D. Head.
                                                                 10
                                                                        appearing to swear by them or be cross-examined.
11
                                                                 11
               We just received from the TCEQ their
                                                                        Correct?
12
                                                                 12
      latest and greatest draft permit, with some
                                                                                MR. HEAD: Correct.
13
                                                                 13
      attachments. And we are engaged with -- keeping in
                                                                                JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So without objection,
14
      mind that we oppose any issuance of the permit -- but
                                                                 14
                                                                        Travis County-1 through 4 are all admitted.
15
                                                                 15
      TJFA is engaged with discussions with the staff and
                                                                                (Exhibit Travis County Nos. 1 through 4
16
                                                                 16
      with BFI for some clarity on some of the special
                                                                        admitted)
17
                                                                 17
      provisions. And we would request that after the
                                                                                JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And, Ms. Talley, does
18
                                                                 18
                                                                        Travis County have anything more as part of its direct
      City's case be put on, we could have a brief recess to
19
                                                                 19
      try to finalize some language, prior to the ED staff
20
      going on, if that would meet your approval.
                                                                 20
                                                                                MS. TALLEY: No, Your Honor.
21
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is everybody agreeable 21
                                                                                JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. So I think
22
                                                                 22
      with that?
                                                                        we're ready for the City of Austin's case.
23
               MR. SHEPHERD: Yes.
                                                                 23
                                                                                MS. NOELKE: Thank you. I'm going to
24
                                                                 24
               MR. GOSSELINK: That sounds like a good
                                                                        make a brief opening statement.
25
                                                                 25
      idea to us, too.
                                                                                JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Very good.
                                                Page 2044
                                                                                                                 Page 2046
                                                                        OPENING STATEMENT ON BEHALF OF THE CITY OF AUSTIN
 1
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So let's do
                                                                  1
                                                                              MS. NOELKE: The City of Austin, as a
 2
      that. Mr. Head, we can probably squeeze in Travis
                                                                   2
                                                                       protestant in this proceeding is opposed to the
 3
      County, too, since I think their evidence is coming in
                                                                   3
 4
                                                                   4
                                                                       granting of the landfill application permit as it was
      without cross-examination.
 5
                                                                   5
                                                                       originally filed. The location of the proposed
               MR. HEAD: That would be fine.
 6
                                                                   6
                                                                       landfill expansion is in the City's Desired
               MS. TALLEY: And, Your Honor --
                                                                   7
 7
                                                                       Development Zone and creates quality-of-life issues
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Talley.
 8
                                                                   8
                                                                       resulting in citizen complaints and city
               MS. TALLEY: -- speaking to that, I
 9
                                                                       investigations for smell, litter, noise of traffic and
      wasn't here yesterday afternoon, but I understand that
                                                                  9
10
                                                                  10
                                                                       the like.
      although that was discussed, it was never put on the
11
                                                                 11
                                                                              Landfill operations in close proximity
      record that that was going to be stipulated.
12
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: We may have been off
                                                                 12
                                                                       to the residential areas call for special solutions to
13
      the record, but I think everyone agreed that they had
                                                                 13
                                                                       address the quality-of-life issues that impact current
14
      no cross-examination for Travis County's witnesses.
                                                                 14
                                                                       and future area residents. The City experts, in
                                                                 15
15
                                                                       reviewing the application for the landfill expansion,
               MS. TALLEY: I believe that's correct.
16
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is that correct?
                                                                 16
                                                                       have identified several specific operational
17
      Anybody disagree with that?
                                                                 17
                                                                       improvements and conditions which would mitigate the
18
               MR. SHEPHERD: It's still correct here.
                                                                 18
                                                                       concerns noted
19
               MR. HEAD: That's correct.
                                                                 19
                                                                              BFI, Giles and the City have entered
20
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. In fact, why
                                                                 20
                                                                       into an agreement that requires a cessation of
21
                                                                 21
                                                                       acceptance of waste on or before November 1, 2015, as
      don't we jump ahead and do that right now.
22
                                                                 22
               MS. TALLEY: We would like to offer the
                                                                       well as a prohibition on the use of the property as a
23
      prefiled testimony of Jon White, as stipulated.
                                                                 23
                                                                       transfer station. Our agreement also requires Giles
24
                                                                  24
                                                                       and BFI to execute and deliver a restrictive covenant
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Has it been marked?
25
                                                                  25
                                                                       which restricts the properties from the acceptance of
               MS. TALLEY: It has been marked as TC-1
```

2 (Pages 2043 to 2046)

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2047
                                                                                                             Page 2049
      waste, the handling of waste for recycling, disposal
                                                                1
                                                                       Q Would you identify Exhibit 1, please.
 2
      and other purposes and from use of the property for a
                                                                       A Exhibit 1 is my prefiled testimony, Exhibit 2
                                                                2
 3
                                                                     is my resume, and Exhibit 3 is the agreement regarding
      transfer station.
                                                                3
 4
               In addition, the agreement reached
                                                                4
                                                                     the property and City of Austin.
 5
                                                                5
                                                                       Q Exhibit No. 3, just to clarify, is that the
      includes specific operational improvements. And BFI
 6
      is required under the agreement to request that the
                                                                6
                                                                     agreement between the City of Austin, BFI and Giles?
 7
      operational improvement be made special provisions to
                                                                7
                                                                       A That's correct.
 8
      any permit granted under the permit application, to
                                                                8
                                                                       Q Do you have any corrections to Exhibit No. 1,
 9
                                                                9
      ensure TCEQ enforcement.
                                                                     your testimony?
10
               The City will not be offering any
                                                              10
                                                                       A No.
11
      testimony -- or our testimony will not go to any
                                                              11
                                                                       Q Any corrections to either of the other
12
      additional special provisions, although the City does
                                                              12
                                                                     exhibits?
13
      not object to special provisions which may be added as
                                                              13
                                                                       A No.
14
      a result of agreement with the rest of the parties or
                                                              14
                                                                       Q Do you adopt your prefiled testimony today as
15
                                                              15
      as proposed by the Administrative Law Judge,
                                                                     if you had given it here live?
16
      specifically alternative daily cover prohibition which
                                                              16
                                                                       A Yes.
17
      has been discussed in the proceeding previously. Also
                                                              17
                                                                             MS. NOELKE: I move the admission of
18
                                                              18
      I believe there was mention by Dr. Libicki of the
                                                                     Exhibits 1, 2 and 3.
19
                                                              19
      Applicant's offer to accept a special provision
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Noelke, just for
20
      related to requiring odor investigations daily and
                                                              20
                                                                     clarification, the agreement, Exhibit 3, is that the
21
                                                              21
      inclusion of those in the site operating permit report
                                                                     same as what we've generally referred to as the
22
                                                              22
      form.
                                                                     Rule 11 Agreement?
23
                                                              23
                                                                             MS. NOELKE: Yes, Your Honor. It is the
               That's it.
24
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. You may call 24
                                                                     agreement itself, which is an attachment to the Rule
25
      your first witness, then.
                                                              25
                                                                     11 Agreement, and has been referred in this hearing.
                                                                                                             Page 2050
                                               Page 2048
 1
             MS. NOELKE: Thank you. I call Greg
                                                                1
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And the Rule 11
 2
      Guernsey.
                                                                2
                                                                     Agreement also includes some procedural agreements
 3
             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And before we get
                                                                3
                                                                     between the parties, I think -- is that right? --
  4
      started, are all the exhibits up there for him now?
                                                                4
                                                                     beyond the specific conditions of this. You said it's
 5
             Mr. Guernsey, if you will take the oath.
                                                                5
                                                                     an attachment to the Rule 11 Agreement. Is there
  6
                                                                6
                                                                     more? I'm just trying to better understand.
              (Witness sworn)
  7
             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Thank you. Please
                                                                7
                                                                             MS. NOELKE: My understanding is, the
 8
      have a seat.
                                                                8
                                                                     Rule 11 Agreement describes the limitation on offered
 9
              Ms. Noelke.
                                                                9
                                                                     testimony by the City of Austin and has the attached
10
         PRESENTATION ON BEHALF OF THE CITY OF AUSTIN 10
                                                                     agreement. That limitation is also contained within
11
              GREGORY INOUE GUERNSEY,
                                                              11
                                                                     the agreement.
12
      having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
                                                              12
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So this is the
13
               DIRECT EXAMINATION
                                                              13
                                                                     substance of what's been referred to often as the
14
      BY MS. NOELKE:
                                                              14
                                                                     Rule 11 Agreement, including many conditions, but most
15
        Q And, Mr. Guernsey, would you state your full
                                                              15
                                                                     specifically this specific date in 2015 by which the
16
                                                              16
                                                                     landfill and all other similar or related operations
17
        A Gregory Inoue Guernsey.
                                                              17
                                                                     must discontinue?
18
        Q Thank you. What is your occupation?
                                                              18
                                                                             MS. NOELKE: Precisely.
19
        A I'm the Director of Neighborhood Planning &
                                                              19
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.
20
      Zoning for the City of Austin.
                                                              20
                                                                             MS. NOELKE: And also I will say that
21
        Q I believe in front of you, you will find
                                                              21
                                                                     the Rule 11 Agreement has a specific request. BFI,
22
      what's been marked City of Austin Exhibits 1, 2 and 3.
                                                              22
                                                                     Giles and the City request that the proposal for a
23
        A Yes.
                                                              23
                                                                     decision and any permit amendment issued by the TCEQ
24
        Q Do you have those?
                                                              24
                                                                     contained in provisions set out in the agreement as
25
                                                              25
        A Yes.
                                                                     special conditions in the permit. So that request
```

3 (Pages 2047 to 2050)

	Page 2051		Page 2053
1	also is a part of the Rule 11.	1	MR. CARLSON: about the order of
2	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. I don't recall	2	examinations now with the City of Austin, a little
3	any prefiled objections to these three exhibits. Am I	3	unique situation.
4	overlooking something? Are there any additional	4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: That's where I was
5	objections that might be raised now for good cause?	5	going to next. Okay. In view of the agreement, it
6	MR. RENBARGER: No.	6	appears to me that the parties most closely aligned
7	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Then without	7	with Austin are BFI and Giles. And I would be
8	objection, Austin-1, 2 and 3 are all admitted.	8	inclined to move in an order that starts with the two
9	(Exhibit City of Austin Nos. 1, 2 and 3	9	of you and we'll figure out the other folks as we
10	admitted)	10	go along and ends up with TJFA and Mr. Blackburn
11	<u> </u>	11	for the Northeast Neighbors.
12	witness.	12	MR. CARLSON: Okay.
13	,	13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So why don't we start
14		14	with that. Mr. Carlson, do you have cross-
15	1 1 1	15	examination?
16		16	MR. CARLSON: I do, Your Honor.
17	over and saw that Mr. McAfee was taking a videotape of		CROSS-EXAMINATION
18		18	BY MR. CARLSON:
19	•	19	Q Mr. Guernsey, my name is John Carlson. I
20		20	represent the Applicant. Do you understand that?
21	£ 1 2,	21	A Yes.
22	1 5	22	Q And you and I have never met before, have we?
23		23	A Not that I know of.
24	stations, but I don't know that there is any	24	Q Not that I know of, at least, either. You're
25	restriction on that.	25	employed by the City of Austin. Is that correct?
	Page 2052		Page 2054
1	Also throughout the hearing, there's	1	A That's correct.
2	been a number of recorders around, audio recorders,	2	Q And I understand that you work in the
3	and I haven't tried to closely watch that, but I've	3	Neighborhood Planning & Zoning Department. Is that
4	occasionally seen some. So, no, that is not	4	correct?
5	objectionable. And, of course, this is an open	5	A That's correct.
6	hearing and it would fall within that.	6	Q And you are the Director of that department?
7	MR. GOSSELINK: I've got one of my best	7	A That's correct.
8	new ties on, so I'm all right with it.	8	Q And you've been employed by the City for
9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: That's good. There is		almost 23 and a half years now. Right?
10		10	A That's correct.
11	, .	11	Q And you've been doing zoning and land use
12		12	types of stuff, work during that time period. Is that
13		13	correct?
14		14	A That's correct.
15		15	Q The Sunset Farms, I believe there is
16	3 &	16	evidence, started operations in 1982. Is that
17		17	consistent with your understanding?
18	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	18	A Generally, yes.
19		19	Q Okay. Then the Sunset Farms Landfill has
20		20	been in existing use for that particular property for
21	•	21	the entirety of your professional career at the City
22		22	of Austin. Is that correct?
23	-	23	A That's correct.
24 25	•	24 25	Q Now, I understand from your prefiled testimony that you have read the testimony, the
دی	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.	<u>~</u> :)	testimony that you have read the testimony, the

4 (Pages 2051 to 2054)

	Page 2055		Page 2057
1	prefiled testimony, of Mr. Worrall, Mr. Heimsath and	1	correct?
2	Ms. Carter. Is that correct?	2	A That's correct.
3	A That's correct.	3	Q Okay. And I believe you testified in the
4	Q The factual information contained in that	4	context of this plan or with this plan, there are two
5	prefiled testimony, you don't have any reason to	5	basic areas that have been delineated, the Drinking
6	believe that, for example, the description, the site,	6	Water Protection zone. Correct?
7	the location, the proximity to neighborhoods or	7	A That's correct.
8	schools or anything like that is incorrect, do you?	8	Q And that tends to be or is exclusively west
9	A No.	9	of Mopac. Is that correct?
10	Q Let's talk a little bit about the Smart	10	A Generally that's correct.
11	Growth Initiative. You're very familiar with that, I	11	Q Okay. Maybe some exceptions. But to the
12	assume, aren't you, sir?	12	extent there are exceptions, they just go a little bit
13	A I am familiar with that.	13	to the east of Mopac. Right?
14	Q Does that fall under the umbrella of your	14	A That's correct.
15	particular department?	15	Q And then there is the Desired Development
16	A It falls and covers several departments at	16	Zone, sometimes called the DDZ. Is that correct?
17	the City of Austin.	17	A That's correct.
18		18	Q And that tends to run through the downtown
19	Smart Growth Initiative fits in with the different	19	area and east of Austin. Right?
20	J 1	20	A That's correct.
21	·	21	Q Okay. Now, one of the focuses of this plan
22		22	is to direct growth in certain areas. Is that right?
23	Austin. And generally what it says is that we have	23	A That's correct.
24		24	Q Okay. And as I understand the plan, there
25	and Desired Development Zone. And it's in the Desired	25	are certain areas that the City hopes the growth will
	Page 2056		Page 2058
1	Development Zone that we would categorize it, we would	1	be particularly focused toward under the plan. Is
2	like to have development or promote development	2	that right?
3	Q All right.	3	A In that Desired Development Zone.
4	A where we would like to grow.	4	Q But within the Desired Development Zone,
5	Q And my question was a little different, but I	5	there are favored areas for development or
6	appreciate the explanation. What city departments are	6	redevelopment. Correct?
7	involved in looking after working with the Smart	7	A I don't believe that actually specifically
8	Growth Initiative?	8	addresses certain areas within the Desired Development
9	A It would be my department, Neighborhood	9	Zone over others. It may give incentives through our
10	Planning & Zoning, Watershed Protection and	10	watershed ordinances that may make it easier to
11	Development Review Department. There may be also the	11	develop on some of those tracts.
12	utilities like Austin Water utility, Austin Energy.	12	Q Let me ask it a little different way. The
13	Those are the general departments that would have an	13	City's position is that there is an hierarchy of
14	interest.	14	zones, that it prefers development or redevelopment to
15	Q Now, the Smart Growth Initiative is a plan.	15	occur within the DDZ. Right?
16	Correct?	16	A Generally.
17	A It was part of City-adopted policy. It's	17	Q Right. Downtown area?
18	been incorporated in the interim update to the City's	18	A Downtown area.
19	comprehensive plan.	19	Q Okay. Areas with significant opportunities
20	Q Okay. It's a policy or plan, though; it's	20	for redevelopment such as the former Mueller Airport.
21	not enforceable in the way, for example, that a zoning	21	Right?
22	ordinance would be enforceable. Correct?	22	A That would be correct.
23	A That's correct. It would be more of a guide.	23	Q Okay. Corridors and transit centers that are
24 25	Q All right. And it's a guide toward the long- term development of the City of Austin. Is that	24 25	identified within the plan? A That's correct.
رے	term development of the City of Austin. Is that	دعا	A THAT'S COLLECT.

5 (Pages 2055 to 2058)

	11 DOCKET NO. 302 00 2170		CEQ DOCKET NO. 2007 1774 MSW
	Page 2059		Page 2061
1	Q Okay. Infill and redevelopment opportunities	1	Q Okay. To the best of your knowledge, does
2	within the urban core. Is that right?	2	this draft that I pulled from the website reflect the
3	A That's correct.	3	current Austin Smart Growth Zone delineations?
4	Q Okay. And then tradition neighborhood	4	A It does.
5	district zones near destination parks. Is that right?	5	Q Okay. Now, you're familiar with the general
6	A We don't have many of those.	6	location of the Sunset Farms Landfill?
7	Q All right.	7	A Yes.
8	MR. CARLSON: May I approach, Judge?	8	Q Okay. It's west of Giles and south of Blue
9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.	9	Goose. Right?
10	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Mr. Guernsey, does the	10	A That's correct.
11	information about the Smart Growth Initiative, is that	11	Q Now, all of the streets on BFI-32 are not
12	actually published on the City of Austin's website?	12	labeled. Are you familiar enough with that vicinity
13	A It is.	13	to identify where the Sunset Farms Landfill is?
14	MR. CARLSON: Let me have the court	14	A Yes.
15	reporter, who will hand you this document after it's	15	Q Could you put an "X" it's in the I'm
16	marked	16	not very good with colors. I don't know what you
17	What's next in order, 31 or 32?	17	would call this lighter yellow or vanilla color, but
18 19	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I have it as 31.	18	it's within that color. Isn't that correct?
20	MR. CARLSON: If you would mark that as 31 and that as 32, please.	19	A Yes, kind of like very light yellow.
21	(Exhibit BFI Nos. 31 and 32 marked)	20 21	Q Okay. In the key at the bottom, it's in the
22	MR. BLACKBURN: Smart Growth is 31?	22	color at the very bottom of that column that says "Desired Development Zone." Is that right?
23	MR. CARLSON: Yes, sir.	23	A Yes.
24	•	24	Q Okay. "Outside Full Purpose Jurisdiction"?
25	BFI-31 and BFI-32 in front of you?	25	A Yes. And the map scale is very large, so
	Page 2060		Page 2062
1		,	
1	A Yes.	1	there's probably a portion of it that may actually be
2	Q Does BFI-31 appear to be a true and correct	2 3	in the zoning jurisdiction of the City of Austin, yes. Q All right. And just for the benefit of the
4	printout of a web page from the City of Austin? A Yes.	4	ladies and gentlemen that are here that are looking at
5	Q Are you familiar with this particular page?	5	this map, the Sunset Farms location would be roughly
6	A Yes, I've seen it before.	6	maybe a third of an inch to the west of the Highway
7	Q All right. And BFI-31 references some .pdf	7	290 marker right there on the mid-right part of the
8	maps. Correct?	8	page. Is that correct?
9	A That's correct.	9	A That's correct.
10	Q Okay. If you'll look at BFI-32, it's	10	Q Would you put the letters "SF" and circle it
11	entitled "Austin Smart Growth Zones." Do you see	11	where the Sunset Farms is in that light yellow color.
12	that?	12	A My initials may actually be larger in width
13	A Yes.	13	than the site.
14	Q Is that one of the .pdf to your knowledge,	14	Q Somebody gave you a Sharpie instead of a fine
15	is that one of the .pdf maps referenced in BFI-31?	15	pen. All right. Okay. But the entirety of the
16	A That's correct.	16	Sunset Farms site is actually in that vanilla color
17	Q Okay. Now, I look at the bottom of BFI-32.	17	we're talking about right? designated as outside
18	It says "Draft - August 2004." Do you see that?	18	the full purpose jurisdiction?
19	A Yes.	19	A Full purpose jurisdiction.
20	Q I didn't see anything that said final on the	20	Q Is that correct?
21	City of Austin's website. Is there anything that's	21	A That's correct.
22	been actually published as a final version on the	22	Q Now, are you also generally familiar with the
23	website?	23	location of the Texas Disposal System Landfill, sir?
24 25	A I'm not sure if there is a final version	24 25	A No.
25	published on the website.	اح ی	Q You're not. Okay.

6 (Pages 2059 to 2062)

	- 0060		2005
	Page 2063		Page 2065
1	MR. CARLSON: May I approach again,	1	Q So the landfill, at least according to
2	Judge?	2	BFI-34, appears to be to the northwest of the
3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.	3	intersection of Carl Road and FM 37. Is that correct?
4	MR. CARLSON: And I apologize. I have a	4	A Correct.
5	few copies of this for the folks out here. It's a	5	Q 1327. I may have misspoken.
6	printout with "Contact Us" section from the Texas	6	A 1327.
7	Disposal System Website. Let me show it to you.	7	Q All right. Would you go back to BFI-32,
8	(Exhibit BFI Nos. 33 and 34 marked)	8	please, sir, the Smart Growth zone map.
9	MR. CARLSON: I made a	9	A Yes.
10	misrepresentation. I do have extra copies of BFI-33.	10	Q If you look at the bottom of the map, the
11	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is the aerial 34?	11	roads aren't labeled. Are you familiar with the roads
12	MR. CARLSON: Yes.	12	in Southeast Travis County?
13	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Mr. Guernsey, do you have	13	A Not as much as I am on the northeast side.
14	BFI-33 and 34 in front of you?	14	Q Okay. I put a couple of maps there maybe
15	A I do.	15	that might provide some reference. And if you need
16	Q All right. BFI-33 is a printout or appears	16	something, I have an Austin key map if those don't
17	to be a printout from the Texas Disposal Systems	17	work.
18	website. Is that correct?	18	MR. RENBARGER: Are these exhibits,
19	A Yes.	19	counsel? I'm sorry.
20	Q It has contact information?	20	MR. CARLSON: They're not. They're just
21	A Yes.	21	general maps.
22	Q And lists the main office as 12200 Carl Road	22	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) And if you want, we can go
23	in Creedmoor at zip code 78610. Is that correct?	23	a little maybe, Mr. Guernsey, you can just say what
24	A That's what it lists.	24	the maps that I've asked you to look at reflect.
25	Q And there's some other information right	25	A Exhibit 32, specifically Austin Smart Growth
	Page 2064		Page 2066
1	below there that says "Texas Disposal Systems	1	Zones, and I'm looking at a map that was of 12200 Carl
2	Landfill, 3016 FM 1327, Buda, Texas 78610." Correct?	2	Road labeled "Yahoo Local Maps" at the top. And it
3	A Correct.	3	shows the intersection of FM 1625 at 1327 and shows
4	Q All right. If you look at BFI-34, that's a	4	that intersection and also shows generally the
5	document I've printed off from Google Earth. Are you	5	intersection of 1327 and Interstate Highway 35 and
6	familiar with the Google Earth program?	6	also shows the Village of Creedmoor's general
7	A Yes.	7	location. And the tract, I believe, which is in
8	Q Have you used it before?	8	Exhibit A, or labeled as A for 12200 Carl Road being
9	A Yes.	9	west of Creedmoor.
10	Q Have you been able to type in addresses and	10	Q All right. Let me ask you this so we can go
11	find overviews or aerial views of particular tracts of	11	through a little bit more of a lengthy exercise, but I
12	land?	12	hope to cut it short. Are you able, based on the
13	A Yes.	13	general maps of the area, to identify, looking at the
14	Q Does it appear to you that 12200 Carl Road in	14	Austin Smart Growth Zones, BFI-32 exhibit, the
15	Buda, Texas 78610, is represented in BFI-34?	15	location of the TDS facility?
16	A It appears so.	16	MR. BLACKBURN: Your Honor, I'm going to
17	Q Okay. And to the upper left-hand corner,	17	interpose an objection here. I mean, among other
18	does that appear to you to be a landfill operation?	18	things, I'm not sure what relevancy this has. I
19	A Yes.	19	understand TDS has been an issue in this case. I
20	Q All right. To the south of that landfill is	20	don't dispute that it is an issue in some respects.
21	FM 1327. Right?	21	I don't think that this witness is
22	A That's what it lists, yes.	22	for one, you know, the testimony about TDS clearly has
23	Q Okay. And then to the east is a road called	23	not been prepared. And I think, more importantly,
24	Carl Road. Right?	24	Creedmoor is outside of Austin. So it seems to me
25	A Correct.	25	that the relevancy is in question. And if I need to

7 (Pages 2063 to 2066)

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

23

24

25

that correct?

Farms facility is not granted and you went out to the

Sunset Farms, you would find a closed landfill. Is

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2069
                                              Page 2067
      take the witness on voir dire and ask about Creedmoor,
                                                               1
                                                                       A From the information that I've read, it would
 2
      I'll be happy to. But it just seems to me that this
                                                               2
                                                                     appear that it would be closed by 2016 or so.
 3
                                                               3
      is just too far.
                                                                       Q All right. And if this permit amendment is
 4
              MR. CARLSON: I don't think it is. I
                                                               4
                                                                     granted, with the special conditions, and you go out
 5
                                                               5
      think I'll be able to show very quickly that the TDS
                                                                     to the Sunset Farms 20 years from now, there will be a
 6
      Landfill is in the Desired Development Zone. And
                                                               6
                                                                     closed landfill there. Is that correct?
 7
      Dr. Kier testified yesterday that he is working on a
                                                               7
                                                                       A That's correct.
 8
      QA/QC for an expansion of the TDS Landfill.
                                                               8
                                                                             MR. CARLSON: I'll pass the witness.
 9
              MR. RENBARGER: May I respond, Judge?
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Terrill?
                                                               9
10
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And why is that
                                                              10
                                                                             MR. TERRILL: No questions.
11
                                                              11
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Let's see. Probably
      relevant?
12
                                                              12
              MR. CARLSON: Well, I think it goes to
                                                                     after that, Ms. Talley?
13
      the whole notion of what the City will allow or won't
                                                              13
                                                                             MS. TALLEY: No questions.
14
      allow in terms of expansions, the number of landfills
                                                              14
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Mann?
15
                                                              15
                                                                                CROSS-EXAMINATION
      in here, what the City's overall policy is with
16
      landfill expansion and long-term landfill expansions.
                                                              16
                                                                     BY MS. MANN:
17
              MR. BLACKBURN: But if it's not in the
                                                              17
                                                                       Q Good morning.
18
      City -- may I take the witness on voir dire?
                                                              l1 8
                                                                       A Good morning.
19
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: You might not need to.
                                                              19
                                                                       Q I'm Christina Mann. I'm with the Public
20
      I'm still having trouble -- TDS is -- I think TDS
                                                              20
                                                                     Interest Counsel at TCEQ, and I have questions about
21
      testimony concerning it has some relevancy because, as
                                                              21
                                                                     some of your testimony. On Page 4 of your testimony,
22
                                                              22
      I understand it, you've been trying to attack the
                                                                     Line 5, you state that the application does not
23
                                                              23
      credibility of some of the witnesses who have a
                                                                     address the continued negative effects, and then you
24
      relationship with TDS, and you allege that there is a
                                                              24
                                                                     go on, created by the current landfill operations on
25
      relation between TJFA and TDS.
                                                              25
                                                                     the existing property -- I'm sorry -- existing and
                                                                                                            Page 2070
                                              Page 2068
 1
              MR. CARLSON: Let me put it this way,
                                                               1
                                                                     proposed residential -- I didn't mean to read this
 2
      Judge: This is one reason I was asking you about the
                                                               2
                                                                     whole line -- civic land uses in the adjacent area.
 3
      order of exams, friendly versus cross, is I don't know
                                                               3
                                                                     Do you see that testimony?
 4
      what TJFA is going to ask in terms of whether or not
                                                               4
                                                                       A Yes.
 5
                                                                       Q Okay. Can you describe some of what you
      development or the expansion of the Sunset Farms
                                                               5
 6
                                                                     would consider continued negative effects that you're
      Landfill is inappropriate because of the desired
                                                               6
 7
                                                               7
      development zone. I'll be happy to reapproach this if
                                                                     referring to?
 8
      they raise that issue or if Mr. Blackburn raises that
                                                               8
                                                                       A With regards to the operation of the
 9
                                                               9
                                                                     landfill?
10
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Well, at some point we
                                                              10
                                                                       Q Yes.
11
      drift into a dispute of BFI versus TDS and who has got
                                                              11
                                                                       A Well, generally landfill operations, aside
12
      the best location, and that's not part of this case.
                                                              12
                                                                     from truck traffic, odors, you may hear noise of
13
      And I think we've reached that point, so I'm going to
                                                              13
                                                                     vehicles coming in, of hydraulics or -- I think OSHA
14
      sustain the relevancy objection.
                                                              14
                                                                     equipment makes rather high decibels that you can hear
15
              MR. BLACKBURN: Thank you, Your Honor.
                                                              15
                                                                     quite a ways -- lighting operations of headlights, of
16
              MR. CARLSON: All right.
                                                              16
                                                                     where the area might be filled, those are some of the
17
        Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Just a couple more
                                                              17
                                                                     things. Odors certainly, especially during the summer
18
      questions, Mr. Guernsey. Let's say that you continue
                                                              18
                                                                     months.
19
      to work for the City of Austin in your capacity for
                                                              19
                                                                       Q Okay. And how do the -- and then later you
20
      another 20 years. Okay? Congratulations! With this
                                                              20
                                                                     state that the special conditions contained -- well,
21
      economy, we all might be doing the same thing 20 years
                                                              21
                                                                     you agree that the special conditions contained in
22
                                                              22
      from now. If this permit amendment for the Sunset
                                                                     Exhibit 3, which is by my understanding the Rule 11
```

8 (Pages 2067 to 2070)

and its connected attached agreement, you state that

they will mitigate your concerns regarding land use

capability. You agree with that. Do you see that?

23

24

25

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

23

24

25

be pushed off as well.

I pass the witness. Thank you.

MS. MANN: I have no further questions.

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 2071 Page 2073 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Shepherd? 1 1 A Yes. 2 Q Line 21. How do the Rule 11 provisions 2 MR. SHEPHERD: No questions. 3 address some of the continued negative effects that 3 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Before we proceed, 4 you just mentioned? 4 Ms. Noelke, I have a question for you. Am I correct 5 A They provide cover which may dissipate some 5 in understanding that at this point, the City of 6 of the odor issues. Also there were limitations that 6 Austin does not support the issuance of the permit in 7 were agreed to as far as the truck traffic where the 7 accord- -- the amended permit in accordance with the 8 vehicles would be coming and going to. And probably 8 Rule 11 Agreement but, instead, does not oppose the 9 the largest thing is, it provides certainty of closure issuance of the amended permit in accordance with the 9 10 so that at some point in the future, this agreement 10 Rule 11 Agreement? In other words, you're not for it, 11 that it would not be used as a landfill or a waste 11 you're just not necessarily against it? 12 12 transfer station on this area. MS. NOELKE: I think that from a 13 13 O But is it fair to say that the Rule 11 practical standpoint, your understanding is correct. 14 Agreement and its attached provisions don't address 14 The City of Austin is not taking a position. 15 all of the continued negative effects that you just 15 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Right. You're not 16 16 described? opposing it? 17 17 A No. You would still hear probably the noise MS. NOELKE: Is not taking a position --18 18 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So you're not for it that may operate from some of the equipment, but I 19 19 feel overall it would mitigate the issues. 20 Q You also testify that it's anticipated -- at 20 MS. NOELKE: We are not taking a 21 21 Line 9 through 11 -- that basically more houses are position for it and we are limiting our participation 22 22 going to be built in the area surrounding the to testimony and evidence in support of the agreement. 23 landfill. Do you see that testimony? 23 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. The reason I 24 24 bring this up is, it might -- I've tried to, as I've A Yes. 25 25 Q Okay. Do you have an opinion on whether or explained several times, set up an order of cross-Page 2074 Page 2072 1 not increased residential -- because residential 1 examination which does not put someone in the position 2 development has thrived around the landfill, whether 2 where they go early, someone else brings something 3 or not that is indicative of compatibility with the 3 else up and they're not having an opportunity to 4 4 respond to that. And I think that's worked pretty surrounding land use? 5 A Generally I would say that landfills --5 well so far. 6 operating landfill and single-family residential or And usually the fix for that is, if the 6 7 any residential would not be compatible. 7 party who has called the witness thinks that something 8 Q Okay. You stated that a date certain -- and 8 needs to be followed up on, the party who calls the 9 the date we're talking about is November 1, 2015. 9 witness has an interest in making sure that that point 10 Correct? 10 is addressed, which reopens another round of 11 11 cross-examination. A Yes. 12 O -- that that date certain is one of the 12 And I bring all this up because I want 13 biggest and one of the most important provisions that 13 to make sure that every party, through their cross-14 helps mitigate the land use compatibility issues. Is 14 examination, gets to thoroughly explore the issues 15 15 that are raised, which might mean that I will give BFI that fair? 16 A Yes. 16 an opportunity to conduct additional cross. If I do, 17 Q Would any date certain do or is it because 17 we'll go back again to TJFA and Northeast, and we'll 18 it's in the relative near future? 18 go round and round till we make sure that everybody 19 A I think it's because it's in the relative 19 has got a chance to put on the evidence that they need 20 near future. You know, there are tracts of land that 20 to put on. 21 21 MR. BLACKBURN: I have no opposition to might be developed nearby, that if the date was pushed 22 22 out further, that the properties to be developed may that.

9 (Pages 2071 to 2074)

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. What counts is

that the evidence gets in, not creating procedural

roadblocks that are artificial. And those of you that

23

24

25

	Daga 2075		Daga 2077
	Page 2075		Page 2077
1	have been stung by those in the past	1	Q If you could look at City of Austin Exhibit
2	MR. BLACKBURN: That's why I'm	2	1, I believe, which is your prefiled testimony,
3	supportive.	3	hopefully in front of you.
4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Right. Okay. So	4	A Yes.
5	given that, Mr. Renbarger, I think you're next.	5	Q On Page 3 of your testimony, if I could
6	MR. RENBARGER: Yes, sir.	6	direct you down to about Line 17, please.
7	CROSS-EXAMINATION	7	A Yes.
8	BY MR. RENBARGER:	8	Q And I believe in response to a question about
9	Q Good morning, Mr. Guernsey.	9	stating your remaining concerns, I believe your answer
10	A Good morning.	10	begins at Line 17. If you would not mind, please,
11	Q I'm going to expose my lack of social life,	11	just reading that aloud for the record.
12	•	12	A "To lessen the impact of the existing and
13	•	13	proposed residential uses and adjacent civic uses, I
14		14	would suggest that the operation be limited to day
15	Q Okay. Well, welcome aboard.	15	light hours, truck traffic be limited to Giles Road,
16	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Did you want his	16	and the closure date for the land fill be moved up or
17	autograph?	17	at least be limited to a specific date in the near
18	, E /	18	future to provide certainty to the adjacent property
19	MR. RENBARGER: It depends on how he	19	owners."
20	testifies.	20	Q Is that still your recommendation today?
21	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Guernsey, I believe		A Yes.
22	you testified a few moments ago that you had reviewed	22	Q Are you aware of anything in the Rule 11
23	the prefiled testimony from BFI's expert witnesses,	23	Agreement or the agreement between the City, BFI and
24	·	24	Giles that restricts in any way the operations of the
25	Correct?	25	landfill to daylight hours?
	Page 2076		Page 2078
1	A That's correct.	1	A No.
2	Q When did you do that?	2	Q Well, I believe there were some traffic
3	A I reviewed it about three or four well,	3	provisions included in that agreement, based on your
4	three or four months ago. And then last night council	4	previous testimony. Correct?
5	ended early, so I had an opportunity to just kind of	5	A Yes.
6	look back over the documents again.	6	Q Could you outline those very briefly for us?
7	Q Okay. You have not been present during any	7	A It would primarily keep the truck traffic off
8	of this contested case hearing up until today. Is	8	of Blue Goose. Primarily access would be along Giles
9	that right?	9	Road, unless there was certain deliveries that were
10	A I was here briefly for about an hour, I think	10	necessary to pick up and use Blue Goose for access to
11	it was Wednesday just before noon. I think it was the	11	the immediate area.
12	Giles property owner.	12	Q And I believe your recommendation also
13		13	included a closure date for the landfill to be moved
14	· ·	14	up or at least be limited to a specific date in the
15	or Carter, were you?	15	near future. Is it your testimony that you think the
16		16	agreement between the City, BFI and Giles accomplishes
17	Q And are you aware that there may have been	17	that recommendation?
18	some changes to the prefiled testimony that was	18	A I think the date of 2015 would mitigate that
19	originally filed on behalf of Mr. Worrall and	19	certainly if it was moved up, I think it would be
20	Mr. Heimsath?	20	better.
21	A No, I guess not.	21	Q By saying "better," you're saying it may not
22	Q You don't recall the last dates that	22	necessarily completely eliminate that concern but if
23	information has been provided you which may have	23	just mitigates it. Is that a fair characterization of
24 25	j	24	your testimony?
1/2	A I guess not.	25	A That's correct.

10 (Pages 2075 to 2078)

	Page 2079		Page 2081
1		1	application?
1 2	Q Beginning at the top of Page 4 of your	1 2	A I believe they do have a concern regarding
3	testimony, I believe you make reference to additional changes suggested by the City in a proposed	3	this, yes.
4	restrictive covenant. Do you see that testimony?	4	Q And are you aware that Travis County, in
5	A Yes.	5	providing some written comments, has even indicated
6	Q When you're talking about a proposed	6	that it believes that the landfill is incompatible
7	restrictive covenant, what are you referring to there	7	land use?
8	in your testimony?	8	A Yes, that's my understanding.
9	A There was an agreement, which is the Exhibit	9	Q What is your understanding, Mr. Guernsey, on
10	3, I think, that would take the form of a restrictive	10	how the City of Austin may be able to enforce the
11	covenant later. It talked about covering use of	11	agreement as between the City, BFI and Giles Holdings?
12	grasses, discussions along that manner.	12	A Partly through the TCEQ, that these items
13	Q So if I understand your testimony, you	13	would be put into an application, and that would be
14	consider basically the agreement that is identified as	14	enforceable by the TCEQ.
15	City of Austin Exhibit 3 as a restrictive covenant.	15	Q Do you consider the agreement enforceable by
16	Is that your testimony?	16	the City of Austin?
17	A That's right. It would evolve into a	17	A The restrictive covenant and those lines
18	restrictive covenant that would be offered to the	18	would be enforceable by the City as a party to that
19	City.	19	restricted covenant.
20	Q Okay. Have you seen any document that is	20	Q Would anyone, for example, in Code
21	identified or titled "restrictive covenant" with	21	Enforcement or in the Watershed Protection Division,
22	respect to the agreement reached between the City of	22	the Solid Waste Division, be able to enforce the terms
23	Austin, BFI and Giles Holdings?	23	of the agreement, in your judgment?
24	A I have not seen a restrictive covenant	24	A I believe
25	exhibit. I'm only seen this	25	MR. CARLSON: Objection. Calls for a
	Page 2080		Page 2082
1	Q Agreement?	1	legal conclusion.
2	A agreement.	2	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger?
3	Q Okay. You testified a little bit ago about	3	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Mr. Guernsey, I'm not
4	the Desired Development Zone	4	asking you that question as a lawyer. You're not a
5	A Yes.	5	lawyer, are you?
6	Q as being a component of the Smart Growth	6	A I am not.
7	Initiative?	7	Q Okay. I'm asking you as an official of the
8	A Yes.	8	City of Austin and familiar with the planning and
9	Q When did the City of Austin adopt the Desired	9	zoning issues and land development issues, how those
10	Development Zone goal or guidance, if you will, as a	10	things may be enforced, if you know?
11	part of the Smart Growth Initiative?	11	A It's typical for a public restrictive
12	A I believe it was back in the 1990s.	12	covenant, the City as a party, to have the ability of
13	Q And is it your understanding that it is still	13	enforcement.
14 15	in place as of this date?	14	Q And if it is a restrictive covenant that is
16	A Yes.	15 16	being enforced, is that being enforced through one of the departments of the City of Austin or would it be
17	Q Are you aware, Mr. Guernsey, that CAPCOG issued a conditional letter of approval of its	17	through the Legal Department, if you know?
18	compliance with its solid waste plan, regional solid	18	A It may be a combination of those.
19	waste plan?	19	Q Is it your understanding that should BFI be
20	A I recall seeing some letter from CAPCOG. I	20	granted this permit amendment, that it will still be
21	don't know the specifics of it.	21	required to obtain additional permits from the City of
22	Q You don't recall the specifics?	22	Austin?
23	A That's correct.	23	A That's my understanding, yes.
24	Q Are you aware that the Travis County	24	Q Will your offices or department weigh in on
25	government also has weighed in on this particular	25	any of those reviews?

11 (Pages 2079 to 2082)

	Dog 2002		Dago 2005
	Page 2083		Page 2085
1	A Usually they take the form of what's called a	1	Q Right. And then moving into the green zone,
2	site development permit. My office does not do	2	is that still Blue Goose?
3	reviews of site development permit applications.	3	A I think it turns into Cameron when you get
4	We'll handle zoning if an issue comes up along that	4	far enough over. In some maps it may also show this
5	line, but it's usually done by our Watershed	5	road as Braker as a designation.
6	Protection Development department, with input from	6 7	Q And then there is a blue line coming south
7	other departments. MR. RENBARGER: Pass the witness.	8	from Cameron. Is that Springdale?
8 9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn.	9	A I believe it is, yes.Q Now, are you aware if any of the portions of
10	CROSS-EXAMINATION	10	this green circle are within one mile of the landfill?
11	BY MR. BLACKBURN:	11	A It's difficult to tell from this map. I know
12	Q Good morning, Mr. Guernsey. I'm Jim	12	the general depth of the BFI site is about a mile, so
13	Blackburn, and I represent the Northeast Neighbors	13	this may be within the mile, yes.
14	Coalition. I would like you to pick up BFI-32,	14	Q And are you familiar, for example, with the
15	please. It's the Austin Smart Growth zone map. Do	15	location of the Barr Mansion?
16	you see that?	16	A Yes. It looks like this property is located
17	A Yes.	17	within the boundaries of the Barr Mansion is
18	Q Now, I believe you have marked "SF" for	18	located within the boundaries of that circle.
19	Sunset Farms on that map. Is that correct?	19	Q Are you familiar with a piece of property
20	A That's correct.	20	owned by a citizen named John Wilkins or that he is
21	Q And is there a green circle immediately to	21	the trustee of?
22	the west of the "SF" designation?	22	A The name is not familiar to me.
23	A Yes, there is a green circle.	23	Q Okay. Now, my understanding is, you're in
24	Q What does that green circle stand for?	24	charge of sort of the larger scale land use issues in
25	A It's a designation of park or traditional	25	the City of Austin. Is that correct?
	Page 2084		Page 2086
1	neighborhood district area.	1	A That would be correct.
2	Q And what exactly does that mean in the	2	Q And so by "larger scale," what I'm referring
3	context of this location?	3	to at least is sort of in the long-term where the
4	A It would be seen as an area that might be	4	City's growth will be directed or not and sort of what
5	desirable in the future to have as a destination in	5	the City tries to do in term of directing land use and
6	the City of Austin for recreational activities, also	6	development patterns. Would that be fair?
7	to have housing, mixed businesses to be located in	7	A That would be fair.
8	that area.	8	Q And is it fair to say that in the past, say
9	Q So this is an area that has been identified	9	over the last 20 years or so, the development of the
10	on your growth zone map as one of the highlighted	10	City of Austin has been more toward the west, whether
11	areas. Correct?	11	it be the northwest or the southwest or the pure west?
12 13	A Yes.	12	A I think generally the growth in Austin has been towards the suburb areas. It would be northeast,
14	Q Now, in the right-hand side of the green circle, you can see a road coming up from 290, and	13 14	southwest, Oak Hill, northwest, more recently probably
15	then it sort of goes back to the right and then	15	southwest, Oak 11111, northwest, more recently probably southeast.
16	continues further to the right. Could you identify	16	Q Okay. Now, is it fair to say that the City
17	those roads?	17	of Austin would like to discourage development in the
18	A One is Giles, and that would be the road to	18	green area on BFI-32 and toward the east?
19	the right of the SF. And then Harris Branch, I	19	A That would be correct.
20	believe, goes through from the pumpkin-colored area, I	20	Q Why is that?
21	guess goes further to the north.	21	A Generally the area that's in green, which is
22	Q And then is that Blue Goose that cuts across	22	our Drinking Water Protection Zone, are characterized
23	right on top of the SF?	23	by steep slopes. The flood plains are more narrow.
24	A Going east/west or left to right, yes, that	24	It's more difficult to provide utility service because
25	would be Blue Goose.	25	of the grades. The areas to the east are flatter;

12 (Pages 2083 to 2086)

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 2087

- they're easier to develop. Lands are typically more
 compatible for putting in utility lines. It's easier
 to provide water, emergency services, because of the
 flatter terrain.
 - Q And so would it be fair to say within the area to the east that you are generally trying to encourage growth toward, the green circles are specific target areas for truth to the east?
 - A Yes.

- Q And one of those specific target areas is within approximately one mile of the Sunset Farms Landfill. Correct?
- A Yes. As depicted, yes.
- Q Right. And if I represent to you there is testimony, for example, the Barr Mansion is about a mile away, would you disagree with that?
- A It appears, from the scale of this map, that would be correct.
- Q And what is the time frame that you're hoping for development within the green circles?
- A There is not a specific time because this was only looked at as a guide. A lot would depend on whether utilities are available in this area. Most likely they would be the main driver of whether or not these tracts would be developed.

Page 2088

- Q Well, would these green areas be preferential areas for utility development by the City of Austin?
- A They may or they may not, depending on what infrastructure is nearby and what the property owner may be willing to invest to bring the utilities to their property.
- Q But if the owner were willing to work with you, this is an area the City would prioritize. Would that be fair?
 - A Yes.
- Q Now, is it your testimony that as a general proposition, a landfill is not compatible with single-family residential development?
- A An operating landfill is not compatible with single-family residential.
- Q Now I'm going to show you a -- well, let me ask you this: What are the aspects of an operating landfill that you feel are not compatible with residential development?
 - A Truck traffic, noise, lighting, odors.
- Q Okay. Now, I'm going to show you an exhibit -- and for everyone else, this is from -- this is Exhibit ER-4, Ms. Remmert's Exhibit 4, and I'm going to show NNC3247 as the Bates number on the photograph. And I'm going to ask you to take a look

Page 2089

- at the photograph that you have in front of you that I
 have identified for purposes of the record. And is
 that NNC -- is it 3247 down in the bottom right hand?
 A 3247 are the last four digits on the
 - A 3247 are the last four digits on the photograph.
 - Q Okay. And I will represent to you that that is a photograph that has been entered into evidence in this proceeding by Evelyn Remmert who is one of the citizen witnesses. Did you have the opportunity to review Ms. Remmert's testimony?
 - A No.
 - Q So this is the first time that you've seen that photograph?
 - A Yes.
 - Q Now, is a landfill that appears as that landfill in that photograph appears compatible with residential development?
 - A I would not want to live next door to it.
 - Q And from a land use standpoint, how do you assess whether a land use is compatible or not? Is it sort of that test that if you don't want to live next to it, it's not an acceptable land use?
 - A Well, you're looking at distances from the actual operation. And where the residential property is, it may take in the consideration of screening, it

Page 2090

- may take in the hours of operation. These are all different things that could be looked at. How the landfills operate would probably have an impact on how compatible that use may be.
 - Q And is it your testimony that if it's not screened, if it is apparently -- and I'll make the representation to you that's from a road that is used in the neighborhood; you know, to transit to and from the neighborhood. The screening is what you see. Is that compatible?
 - A Well, the photograph appears to be taken at a time when the trees are not in leaf form.
 - O That would be winter?
 - A That would be winter. You could probably provide more landscaping along the frontage that would somewhat dissipate that view.
 - $\,Q\,\,$ $\,$ Is landscaping along the frontage included in the Rule 11 Agreement?
- A As far as I know, that there is some landscaping that is provided within that agreement.
 - Q Do you know if it is on the frontage of roads?
- A I believe that it is along the area that is furthest to the north and I guess be northeast, in the corner, there would be landscaping, and then there

13 (Pages 2087 to 2090)

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 2091 Page 2093 would be use of native grasses along the slopes. 1 compatible. If it is I guess a matter of driving to 1 2 Q I'm going to show you what has been 2 it, I guess it would depend on how far away it is from 3 identified as Best Exhibit No. 7. And if there is an 3 the actual residences we're talking about. 4 NNC number on it, I can't see it. But it's the first 4 Q Now, would you have any problem with adding a 5 5 of a set of three photographs that I'm going to ask condition to this permit that required the landfill to 6 you to look at and ask you if you have seen that 6 be closed at night? 7 photograph previously? 7 A Well, as I understand our agreement that 8 A No, I have not. 8 we've entered into would not specify it being closed 9 Q And again, this is evidence that has been put 9 at night. 10 into the record in this proceeding of the -- at least 10 Q And I'm just saying, would you have any 11 a photograph that was taken by the residents at a 11 objection? 12 12 particular point in time. And my question again to A I personally would not have an objection, no. 13 you is, are the scenes depicted in that photograph a 13 Q And, in fact, would you recommend such a 14 compatible land use with single-family residential? 14 closure requirement? 15 15 A And I guess I need clarification. Are you A In my testimony I said it would be better if 16 saying the residences next door to this? 16 it was closed in the evening. 17 17 Q I'm saying the residences in the vicinity. Q It would make it more compatible, would it 18 18 not, with adjacent residential in Harris Branch? I'm not going to represent to you it's next door. 19 19 A Okay. Well, if --20 20 MR. TERRILL: Objection. Vague. Q Now, you say in your testimony that you 21 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: He objects that the 21 conducted field trips to the site. Is that correct? 22 22 question is vague. A I went out to go -- drive around the area, 23 MR. BLACKBURN: I'm sorry? 23 yes. I drove around Giles and down Blue Goose, down 24 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. -- sorry. Drew a 24 Harris Branch, last year. 25 25 blank. Q Did you see the undeveloped area that was, Page 2094 Page 2092 1 MR. TERRILL: Terrill. 1 say, south of Blue Goose, to the west of the landfill, 2 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Terrill. Sorry. 2 back toward the Barr Mansion? 3 Excuse me. We've only been here nine days. 3 A Yes. 4 4 Q Would it be fair to say that that would be He objects that it's vague, that 5 5 question is vague. areas that would be prime for development but for the 6 MR. TERRILL: I'll elaborate. How can 6 presence of the landfill? 7 7 the City witness testify about whether something does A I'm not sure what the utility infrastructure 8 or doesn't conform, without knowing exactly where it 8 there is, and there may be some concerns that some 9 is, and saying that something is in the vicinity is 9 flood plains -- the roadway network is probably not as 10 just not specific enough to get the type of answer 10 well developed as it is in Harris Branch. 11 11 that's requested. Q If the landowner were willing to participate 12 MR. BLACKBURN: Well, I think that's up 12 on utilities, however, would that then put this into a 13 to the witness. 13 fairly developable category, based on kind of your 14 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I'm going to sustain 14 understanding of growth patterns? 15 the objection. You can be more specific in your 15 MR. CARLSON: Objection. Calls for 16 Question if you would like. 16 speculation. 17 Q (BY MR. BLACKBURN) If you lived in the 17 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn? 18 Harris Branch subdivision and drove by the scene 18 MR. BLACKBURN: Well, I mean, land use 19 depicted in the Best exhibit, for the Best-7, I 19 in the future of this area is a speculative type of 20 believe, is that a factor that would enter into your 20 issue. He just happens to be an expert in what the 21 21 concerns about land use compatibility? future development potential of areas is. I mean, I 22 22 A Driving by it or living by it? think it's an expertise that involves future 23 23 Both. projections. So there is certainly an element of Q 24 24

14 (Pages 2091 to 2094)

speculation in it but not in a legal sense, and that's

25

his expertise.

A Certainly if this was next door to a property

that was used for residential use, it would not be

25

	11 DOCKET NO. 302 00 2170		CEQ DOCKET NO. 2007 1774 MSV
	Page 2095		Page 2097
1	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I agree. It's an area	1	MR. RENBARGER: I preceded
2	that he might have an expert opinion in, so objection	2	Mr. Blackburn.
3	overruled.	3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Oh, you did. I'm
4	A The area that I recall that's south of Blue	4	sorry. Excuse me.
5	Goose, west of the BFI property, is probably not as	5	Is there further cross-examination
6	desirable as the northern side. But, yes, it's an	6	before we go to redirect? Anybody?
7	area that if we could get utilities to it and roadway	7	MR. CARLSON: There is.
8	network was improved, it could be developed for some	8	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Carlson, go ahead.
9	future use, yes.	9	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION
10	Q (BY MR. BLACKBURN) And, in fact, even	10	BY MR. CARLSON:
11	portions of that area are within your green circle.	11	Q Mr. Guernsey, you're not here to testify
12	Right?	12	about compliance of the landfill or the application
13	A Further to the west.	13	with the land use compatibility criteria of the TCEQ,
14	Q Now, did you write your testimony did you	14	are you?
15	write any part of your testimony before the Rule 11	15	A No.
16	Agreement was put together? A Everyone keeps referring to the Rule 11	16 17	Q You would defer to TCEQ and its consideration
17 18	A Everyone keeps referring to the Rule 11 Agreement. I'll just referring to the agreement. I	18	of the land use compatibility issues? A With regards to their permitting powers
19	was handed a copy of the agreement by my attorney.	19	procedures and state laws, that would be correct.
20	And so I had that when I was yes, when I was	20	Q All right. The City of Austin has
21	writing my prefiled testimony, I did have that.	21	comprehensive zoning. Correct?
22	Q Did you participate in the negotiation of the	22	A That's correct.
23	agreement?	23	Q Okay. The landfill, the Sunset Farms
24	A No.	24	Landfill, with the exception of a very small strip on
25	Q Was your input solicited to the agreement?	25	the Giles Lane side, is not zoned. Is that correct?
	Page 2096		Page 2098
1	A I was asked general questions about	1	A That's correct.
2	compatibility, but I did not participate in the	2	Q And, in fact, it's not even located within
3	agreement.	3	the City of Austin city limits. Right?
4	Q Were you directed as to what your testimony	4	A That's correct.
5	would be after the agreement was signed?	5	Q Okay. And the part that is zoned is just a
6	A No. I was merely asked to testify regarding	6	few acres right along Giles Lane. Right?
7	these issues of land use and the landfill.	7	A That's correct.
8	Q And were you asked to testify that the	8	Q And it's zoned as a DM?
9	Rule 11 Agreement took care of it?	9	A DR.
10	A I was asked would these mitigate the	10	Q DR.
11	conditions, and I think that's what I stated in my	11	A Development reserve.
12	prefiled testimony.	12	Q The DR zoning designation, that would not
13	Q Now, does "mitigate" mean that it is	13	restrict the development, the vertical expansion of
14	compatible?	14	the landfill. Is that correct?
15	A Not necessarily.	15	A Well, the vertical expansion of the landfill
16	Q It means it just has less impact than it	16	I believe is outside of the City of Austin city
17	would have had otherwise. Correct?	17	limits.
18 19	A That's correct.	18 19	Q That's what I was asking. So that designation has no bearing or effect on the proposed
20	Q So it is not your testimony that it is compatible. Correct?	20	vertical expansion of the landfill. Correct?
20 21	A I would say that the landfill is not	21	A You know, the City of Austin does not have a
22	compatible with residential, correct.	22	land use zoning authority.
23	MR. BLACKBURN: Thank you.	23	Q Okay. In fact, the City of Austin doesn't
24	Pass the witness.	24	have any sort of, per se, prohibition on the existence
25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger?	25	of landfills either within the city limits or within
			2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2

15 (Pages 2095 to 2098)

	MI DOCKEI NO. 302 00 2170		CEQ DOCKET NO. 2007 1774 MSW
	Page 2099		Page 2101
1	its extraterritorial jurisdiction. Is that correct?	1	A No. I believe I've actually read that in
2	A Inside the City of Austin's zoning	2	some of the prefiled testimony.
3	jurisdiction?	3	Q Okay. So, in fact, those landfills are
4	Q Is there a, per se, prohibition?	4	situated side-by-side by-side. Is that correct?
5	A I don't believe there is a, per se,	5	A That's correct.
6	prohibition throughout the City of Austin.	6	Q Okay. And so is it fair to say that there
7	Q And that would include the ETJ. Right?	7	have been landfill operations occurring in that area
8	A The ETJ is an area that we do not have zoning	8	just slightly to the west of Giles Lane for over 50
9	jurisdiction, and so there would be no zoning	9	years?
10	•	10	A Yes, a substantial amount of time. I'm not
11		11	sure it goes back 50 years.
12		12	Q Almost 50 years is a fair estimate.
13		13	Correct?
14	* 1	14	A Yes.
15		15	Q Okay. So is it fair to say that's an
16		16	historical use of that particular area of Travis
17		17	County?
18	* *	18	A Yes.
19		19	Q Okay. Now, are you aware that BFI filed
20	<u> </u>	20	what's called a modification, a Subtitle D
21		21	modification in the 1990s?
22		22	A I believe there was something that was filed.
23	a little bit. I asked you a question a little bit	23	I didn't read the specifics about that in the prefiled
24	earlier about your understanding of when the Sunset	24	testimony.
25	Farms Landfill was first permitted. Do you recall	25	Q Okay. You're generally aware that BFI filed
	Page 2100		Page 2102
1	that?	1	a modification to comply with the new Subtitle D
2	A Yes.	2	regulations in the nineties. Right?
3	Q Are you familiar with the old Travis County	3	A Very generally, yes.
4	Landfill?	4	Q Okay. Are you also aware that BFI estimated
5	A I believe it's further to the south.	5	an additional site life that would take it to 2016?
6	Q Right. And that's an historical landfill	6	A I know if it was 2016 or 2018 or something,
7	that was developed in the fifties and sixties. Is	7	yes.
8	that correct?	8	Q All right. But BFI, to your knowledge, was
9	A I'm not familiar enough to know. I just know	9	on record saying that this site, at least in its best
10	it's not open right now.	10	estimate, was going to be in and around actually
11	Q Substantially predates Sunset Farms. Is that	11	where it was at through 2018. Correct?
12	fair to say?	12	A Yes, based on the prefiled testimony.
13	A That's my understanding.	13	Q That's your understanding. Right?
14	Q Okay. And then the Austin Community	14	A That's my understanding.
15	Landfill, are you familiar with the location of that	15	Q And BFI it's your understanding, based on
16	landfill?	16	the agreement that BFI has entered into with and Giles
17	A Is that the Waste Management?	17	and the City of Austin that, in fact, it's agreeing to
18	Q Yes, sir.	18	cease accepting waste on or before November 1, 2015.
19	A It's my understanding that's next door.	19	Right?
20	Q Right. And that landfill predates Sunset	20	A That's correct.
21	Farms as well. Correct?	21	Q So that's three years earlier than the
22	A I believe so.	22	estimate from the mid-1990s. Isn't that correct?
23	Q Okay. And then do you have any reason to	23	A Yes.
24	dispute that Sunset Farms was first permitted and	24	Q Okay. Anybody that was generally familiar
25	opened for operations in 1982?	25	with the landfill and city development, would it have
	i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i		1

16 (Pages 2099 to 2102)

	Page 2103		Page 2105
1	been a surprise to them that the landfill was	1	A Yes.
2	estimated to be in existence through the mid-20 teens?	2	Q He's in the know in the City of Austin as far
3	A I can't speak for everyone. I mean, I think	3	as development?
4	it was general knowledge that it was there.	4	A The City of Austin has employed his services
5	Q Okay. First of all, it was no surprise that	5	in the past.
6	the landfills are there. Right?	6	Q All right. He knows what's going on, doesn't
7	A That's correct.	7	he, based on your experience?
8	Q Okay. You've driven around that site now for	8	A Based on my experience, yes.
9	20 years in the capacity of your job. Right?	9	Q Okay. So I guess you weren't here when
10	A On and off, yes.	10	Mr. Heimsath do you remember the questions about
11	Q Okay. No secret that there are some	11	potential development of properties to the west of the
12	landfills there. Right?	12	landfill, between the landfill and the Barr Mansion,
13	A Correct.	13	do you remember that general series of questions?
14	Q Okay. And for folks who do development, the	14	A Just a moment ago, yes.
15	folks that you know that do development in Travis	15	Q Yes, sir. And I think you said some
16	County and the City of Austin, the existence of those	16	reservations about the developability, if that's a
17	landfills really wouldn't be a surprise to them.	17	word, because of the potential lack of access of city
18	Correct?	18	utilities, the road infrastructure and that sort of
19	A I don't believe so.	19	thing?
20	Q Okay. Mr. Renbarger asked you some questions	20	A Yes.
21	about some changes to Mr. Worrall's and Mr. Heimsath's	21	Q Is that a fair characterization?
22	testimony. Do you recall those questions?	22	A Yes.
23	A Yes.	23	Q Okay. If Mr. Heimsath had testified that he
24	Q Did you get the sense from that question that	24	did not believe that those properties in that area
25	there were some sort of substantially changes to that	25	could be developed for any sort of large scale
	Page 2104		Page 2106
1	prefiled testimony?	1	residential purposes, due to the lack of
2	A I'm not sure from his questions.	2	infrastructure, would you have any reason to disagree
3	Q Okay.	3	with that opinion?
4	A I'm sure, you know, what I saw of the	4	A No.
5	prefiled testimony, there were some updates of	5	Q And you've actually seen those properties
6	information. That was all.	6	before. Right?
7	Q Okay. Did you take it that there were	7	A When I went out and drove down Blue Goose,
8	substantially, they were substantively changing their	8	yes.
9	testimony as a result of any modifications or	9	Q Those are pretty textured properties.
10		10	There's a lot of topographical changes going on with
11	A No.	11	those properties. Right?
12		12	A Yes, elevation changes.
13	A Charles Heimsath?	13	Q And some ruts due to dry creeks and that sort
14	Q Yes.	14	of thing?
15	A Yes.	15	A Yes.
16	Q You're familiar with Mr. Heimsath?	16	Q And in your experience, does that make
17	A Yes.	17	attractive land less desirable for developers to try
18	Q He's a pretty prominent figure in the real	18	to develop for residential purposes?
19	·	19	A It would be more difficult to develop those
20	A I would say so, yes.	20	tracts of land, because the city has certain
21	Q Okay. He's well-recognized. Right?	21	requirements for setbacks from steep slopes and
22	A Yes.	22	creeks.
23	Q And he's considered an expert in matters	23	Q All right. And there are potentially some
24 25	pertaining to real estate evaluations. Is that fair	24 25	flood plains in there as well. Right?
۷ ر	to say?	دی	A Yes.

17 (Pages 2103 to 2106)

Page 2107 1 Q Okay. Are you familiar with the utility, the electric line that runs north/south there along Walnut Creek? 4 A I have only observed that there was a utility line. 6 Q Okay. You have seen a relatively large utility line that runs parallel to Springdale? 8 A I believe there was one out there. I couldn't tell you exactly where it is. 10 Q In your experience, would the existence of a large electrical transmission line, would that also dissuade developers from putting in large residential developments? 14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. 10 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? 20 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 22 A Correct. 3 Q Okay. And that's the person wh report to in the absence of Mr. Ott? 4 A Yes. 5 Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? 8 A I report to Springdale? 8 A I well, it looks like it's attached to agreement. It's our Exhibit 3. 9 Q All right. Now, if you'll turn to the document - it's kind of embedded called "Agreement Regarding Operation the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document - it's kind of exalled a called the Sunset Farms Landfill, "please. A You said on Page 8 of the document - it's kind of exalled the Austral please. A You said on Page 8 of the document - it's kind of exalled the sunset Regarding Operation the Sunset Farms Landfill, "please. A You said on Page 8 of the document - it's kind of exalled the Austral please. A You said on Page 8 of the document - it's kind of exalled the Austral please. A You said on Page 8 of the document - it's kind of exalled the Austral please. A You said on Page 8 of the document - it's kind ocume	ke it's attached to the same hibit 3. if you'll turn to Page 8 of ad of embedded in there it's garding Operations and Closus [fill," please. ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	 Correct? A Well, it looks like it's attache agreement. It's our Exhibit 3. Q All right. Now, if you'll turn the document it's kind of embedded called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document it's kind of embedded called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document it's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8
2 electric line that runs north/south there along Walnut 3 Creek? 4 A I have only observed that there was a utility 5 line. 6 Q Okay. You have seen a relatively large 10 utility line that runs parallel to Springdale? 8 A I believe there was one out there. I 9 couldn't tell you exactly where it is. 10 Q In your experience, would the existence of a large electrical transmission line, would that also dissuade developers from putting in large residential developments? 11 developments? 12 A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. 17 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of A Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? 19 A That's why I'm here today. 20 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 22 A Correct. 23 A Well, it looks like it's attached to a deciment. It's our Exhibit 3. 2 Q All right. Now, if you'll turn to the document — it's kind of embedded it called "Agreement Regarding Operation the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. 9 A You said on Page 8 of the docur 10 Q Yes, sir. 11 A It's a witness page? 12 Q Signature page. Is that correct? 13 A Signature page. Is that correct? 14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. 15 A Correct. 26 Q Okay. And that document has been sig guess it's the Assistant City Manager. There are several Assistant Ott? 16 A Yes. 17 Q Okay. And that's the person wh report to in the absence of Mr. Ott? 18 A I's probably one of the other on Page 2108 19 A Yes. 20 A I don't believe it's my Assistant Ott on the absence of Mr. Ott? 21 A I's probably one of the other on Page 2108 22 A That's probably one of the other on Page 2108 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. And that's the person wh reports to Marc Ott, who reports to the city council. Page 2108 24 Q All right	ke it's attached to the same hibit 3. if you'll turn to Page 8 of ad of embedded in there it's garding Operations and Closus [fill," please. ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	 Correct? A Well, it looks like it's attache agreement. It's our Exhibit 3. Q All right. Now, if you'll turn the document it's kind of embedded called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document it's kind of embedded called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document it's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8
A I have only observed that there was a utility line. Q Okay. You have seen a relatively large utility line that runs parallel to Springdale? A I believe there was one out there. I couldn't tell you exactly where it is. Q In your experience, would the existence of a large electrical transmission line, would that also dissuade developers from putting in large residential developments? A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of 19 Austin? Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 22 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Yes. Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? A Yes. Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? A Correct. Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc Ott, who reports to the city council. Q All right. Now, if you'll turn to 6 the document. It's kind of embedded i agreement. It's our Exhibit 3. Q All right. Now, if you'll turn to 6 the document. It's kind of embedded i called "Agreement Regarding Operation the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the docur 10 Q Yes, sir. A It's a witness page? Q Signature page? A Signature page? A Yes. Q And that document we've been tal 15 Right? A Yes. Q And that document we've been tal 15 Right? A Yes. Q Okay. And that's the person whereport to in the absence of Mr. Ott? A I don't believe it's my Assistant of the Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Q All right. Nevertheless, this do been signed, at least for what you can representative of the City of Austin. I A It's probably one of the other on 15 A That's correct. A Correct. Q And then has various departments and 15 A It's probably one of the general doccurred at the city council level regar 17 A I have not sat in a lot of those not 16 There is an opportunity for me to lea	hibit 3. if you'll turn to Page 8 of ad of embedded in there it's garding Operations and Closus Ifill," please. ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	A Well, it looks like it's attache agreement. It's our Exhibit 3. Q All right. Now, if you'll turn the document it's kind of embedded called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document it's kind of embedded called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document it's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct	3 4 5 6 7 8
4 A I have only observed that there was a utility 5 line. 6 Q Okay. You have seen a relatively large 7 utility line that runs parallel to Springdale? 8 A I believe there was one out there. I 9 couldn't tell you exactly where it is. 10 Q In your experience, would the existence of a large electrical transmission line, would that also developments? 11 large electrical transmission line, would that also developments? 12 dissuade developers from putting in large residential developments? 13 developments? 14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of large utility line cross a property. 15 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 10 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 11 Q Has a city council. Right? 12 A Yes. 13 Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? 14 Q A Yes. 15 A Correct. 16 Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? 18 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. Now, if you'll turn to the dedocument is kind of embedded it called "Agreement Regarding Operation called "Agreement Regarding Operation the document heads called "Agreement Regarding Operation all the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document has been sign all the Sunset Farms Landfill, "please. A You said on Page 8 of the document has been sign all the Sunset Farms Landfill, ealled "Agreement Regarding Operation all the Sunset Farms Landfill, ealled "Agreement Re	hibit 3. if you'll turn to Page 8 of ad of embedded in there it's garding Operations and Closus Ifill," please. ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	 agreement. It's our Exhibit 3. Q All right. Now, if you'll turn the document it's kind of embedded called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the document Q Yes, sir. A It's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct 	4 5 6 7 8
5 line. 6 Q Okay. You have seen a relatively large 7 utility line that runs parallel to Springdale? 8 A I believe there was one out there. I 9 couldn't tell you exactly where it is. 9 Couldn't tell you exactly where it is. 9 A You said on Page 8 of the docur 10 Q In your experience, would the existence of a 11 large electrical transmission line, would that also 12 dissuade developers from putting in large residential 13 developments? 14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of 15 other utilities being available than simply having a 16 large utility line cross a property. 16 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? 20 A That's why I'm here today. 20 Q Okay. And that's the person who report to in the absence of Mr. Ott? 21 A Correct. 22 A Correct. 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 24 Q Okay. A It's probably one of the other on Page 2108 1 Q Has a city manager. Correct? 1 Over Solid Waste Services Department 2 A Yes. 2 Q Arg you aware of the general document of the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity to the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity to the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity to the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity to the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity of the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity of the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity of the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity of the city of Austin. Factorical and the propersity of the city of A Courrect. A That's correct.	if you'll turn to Page 8 of ad of embedded in there it's garding Operations and Closur Ifill," please. ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	Q All right. Now, if you'll turn the document it's kind of embedde called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the doc Q Yes, sir. A It's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct	5 6 7 8
6 Q Okay. You have seen a relatively large 7 utility line that runs parallel to Springdale? 8 A I believe there was one out there. I 9 couldn't tell you exactly where it is. 10 Q In your experience, would the existence of a 11 large electrical transmission line, would that also 12 dissuade developers from putting in large residential 13 developments? 14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of 15 other utilities being available than simply having a 16 large utility line cross a property. 17 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of 19 Austin? 10 A That's why I'm here today. 11 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 12 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 13 A Correct. 14 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 15 A Yes. 16 Q And then has various departments and 17 department heads. Correct? 18 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 19 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 10 the document — it's kind of embedded in called "Agreement Regarding Operation to called "Agreement Regarding Operation to called "Agreement Regarding Operation to the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. 10 called "Agreement Regarding Operation to the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. 10 A You said on Page 8 of the docur Q Yes, sir. 11 A It's a witness page? 12 Q Signature page. Is that correct? 12 Q For the document we've been tal Right? 13 A Signature page. Is that correct? 14 A Yes. 15 A Yes. 16 A Yes. 17 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of A Yes. 18 Q Okay. And that document has been sig guess it's the Assistant City Manager. In the document has been signed at feat for what your can representative of the City of A That's correct. 19 Q All right. Nevertheless, this do been signed, at least for what your can representative of the City of Austin. F A That's correct. 19 Q Are you aware of the general document of the city council level regar City of Austin settlement? 19 A I have not sat in a lot of those nor of the city of	ad of embedded in there it's garding Operations and Closur Ifill," please. ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	 the document it's kind of embedde called "Agreement Regarding Opera the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the doc Q Yes, sir. A It's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct 	6 7 8
The tility line that runs parallel to Springdale? A I believe there was one out there. I Couldn't tell you exactly where it is. Q In your experience, would the existence of a large electrical transmission line, would that also desissande developers from putting in large residential developments? A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of Austin? A That's why I'm here today. Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Yes. Page 2108 A Yes. Q Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. Page 2108 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc out of Austin in the port to the city of Austin. In the occurred at the city of Austin. In the hierarchy are representative of the other one of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Yes. A Correct. Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? A Yes. A Correct. Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc Q All right. And you've seen what's been life the sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the docur the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the docur the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A Yes a witness page? Q Yes, sir. A I's a witness page? Q For the document we've been tal Right? A Yes. Q And that document has been sig guess it's the Assistant City Manager. If a Yes. A Yes. Q Okay. And that's the person where of the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Yes. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. A It's probably one of the other one of Yes. A Yes. A Yes. A Yes. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. A It's probably one of the other one of Yes. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. A It's probably one of the other one of Yes. A	garding Operations and Closur ffill," please. ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	 7 called "Agreement Regarding Opera 8 the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. 9 A You said on Page 8 of the doo 0 Q Yes, sir. 1 A It's a witness page? 2 Q Signature page. Is that correct 	7 8
8 A I believe there was one out there. I 9 couldn't tell you exactly where it is. 10 Q In your experience, would the existence of a 11 large electrical transmission line, would that also 12 dissuade developers from putting in large residential 13 developments? 14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of 15 other utilities being available than simply having a 16 large utility line cross a property. 17 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of 19 Austin? 20 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 22 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 25 A Yes. Page 2108 1 Q Has a city manager. Correct? 2 A Yes. 2 Q Okay. 3 Q And then has various departments and 4 department heads. Correct? 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those n If there is an opportunity for me to lea	Ifill," please. ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	 the Sunset Farms Landfill," please. A You said on Page 8 of the do Q Yes, sir. A It's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct 	8
9 couldn't tell you exactly where it is. 10 Q In your experience, would the existence of a large electrical transmission line, would that also dissuade developers from putting in large residential developments? 12 dissuade developers from putting in large residential developments? 13 A It's a witness page? 14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. 16 A It's a witness page? 17 Q Signature page. Is that correct? 18 A Signature page? 19 A Yes. 10 Q For the document we've been tall other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. 10 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? 10 A That's why I'm here today. 11 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 21 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 12 A Correct. 13 Q Okay. And that's the person whereout in the absence of Mr. Ott? 14 A It's a witness page? 15 A Signature page. Is that correct? 16 A Yes. 17 Q And that document has been signes; it's the Assistant City Manager. 18 A Yes. 19 Q Okay. And that's the person whereout in the absence of Mr. Ott? 20 Q Okay. And that's the person whereout in the absence of Mr. Ott? 21 A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. 22 A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Okay. 25 A Yes. 26 Q All right. Nevertheless, this doen signed, at least for what you can representative of the City of Austin. For the document we've been tall of the above, don't other with a page? 28 A That's correct. 29 Q And you report to all of the above, don't occurred at the city council level regar occurred at the	ge 8 of the document? ge? Is that correct?	 A You said on Page 8 of the do Q Yes, sir. A It's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct 	
10 Q In your experience, would the existence of a large electrical transmission line, would that also disuade developers from putting in large residential developments? 12 Q Signature page. Is that correct? 13 A It's a witness page? 14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. 16 A Yes. 17 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? 18 A That's why I'm here today. 20 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 22 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 22 A Correct. 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 25 A Yes. 26 Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? 27 A Yes. 28 Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? 29 A A department heads. Correct? 30 A That's correct. 41 Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? 42 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc Ott, who reports to the city council. 42 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 10 If there is an opportunity for me to lease of the city of mounts of the city of me to lease of the city of the city of the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the large of the city of the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city of A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city o	ge? Is that correct?	 Q Yes, sir. A It's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct 	-
large electrical transmission line, would that also dissuade developers from putting in large residential developments? A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? A That's why I'm here today. Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Correct. Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? A Yes. Q Okay. A Yes. Q Okay. A Yes. Q Okay. A It's navitness page? A Signature page. Is that correct? A Signature page. B A Yes. Q For the document we've been tall of the document we've been tall open to have been signed. B A Yes. Q And that document has been signed guess it's the Assistant City Manager. B A Yes. Q Okay. And that's the person whom the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A I don't believe it's my Assistant of the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Yes. D Okay. A Yes. Page 2108 Page 2108 A I's probably one of the other one of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin. In the hierarchy, and the city council are are several Assistant of the City of Austin are are several Assistant of the City of Austin are are se	Is that correct?	 A It's a witness page? Q Signature page. Is that correct 	10
dissuade developers from putting in large residential developments? A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? A That's why I'm here today. Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Correct. Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? A Yes. Page 2108 Q Signature page. Is that correct? A Yes. Q For the document we've been tal Right? A Yes. Q And that document has been sig guess it's the Assistant City Manager. A Yes. Q Okay. And that's the person where person where proved in the absence of Mr. Ott? A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Manager. A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. D A Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. A Correct. A Yes. A Correct. A Yes. A It's probably one of the other one obsensioned, at least for what you can representative of the City of Austin. Factoric the City of Austin settlement? A That's correct. A That's correct at the city council level regard the city council le	Is that correct?	2 Q Signature page. Is that correct	
developments? A I don't believe so. It would be more of other utilities being available than simply having a large utility line cross a property. Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? A That's why I'm here today. Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Correct. Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? A Yes. Dage 2108 Q Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. Page 2108 Q Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. Dage 2108 Q Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. A Correct. A Yes. Can Day. A It's probably one of the other one of Right occurred at the city of Austin. Factorized at the city occurred at the city council level regard occurre			
14 A I don't believe so. It would be more of 15 other utilities being available than simply having a 16 large utility line cross a property. 17 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of 19 Austin? 20 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 22 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 25 A Yes. 26 Q And then has various departments and 27 department heads. Correct? 28 A Correct. 29 Q And then has various departments and 30 department heads. Correct? 41 C A Correct. 42 Q And then has various departments and 43 department heads. Correct? 44 C A Correct. 55 A Correct. 66 Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 14 Q For the document we've been tall 15 Right? 16 A Yes. 17 Q And that document has been sig guess it's the Assistant City Manager. It's probably against the A Yes. 19 A Yes. 20 Q Okay. And that's the person what's been and that's the person what's department to in the absence of Mr. Ott? 22 A I don't believe it's my Assistant City Manager. There are several Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City and A I don't believe it's my Assistant City		.3 A Signature page?	13
15 other utilities being available than simply having a 16 large utility line cross a property. 17 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of 19 Austin? 20 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 22 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 25 A Yes. 26 Q All right. Nevertheless, this do been signed, at least for what you can department heads. Correct? 2 A Correct. 3 Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? 4 Q Oray and you report to all of the above, don't you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 1 C A Yes. 1 C Right? 1 A Yes. 1 Q And that document has been sig guess it's the Assistant City Manager. It's pressor what sheen signest it's the Assistant City Manager. It's the City of Austin City Manager. It's the Derson what a pure solid was a late of the other one of the other one of the other one of the city of Austin. It's probably one of the City of Austin settlement? 2 A That's correct. 3 A That's correct. 4 That's correct. 5 A That's correct. 6 Q Are you aware of the general document has been sig guess it's the Assistant City Manager. The assistant City Manager. The are several Assis	_		14
17 Q Okay. Now, with respect to how the City of 18 Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of 19 Austin? 20 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 22 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 25 A Yes. 26 Q Okay. 27 A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. 28 A Yes. 29 Q Okay. 20 Q Okay. And that's the person who report to in the absence of Mr. Ott? 20 A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. 21 A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. 22 A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. 25 A It's probably one of the other one Page 2108 1 Q Has a city manager. Correct? 2 A Yes. 3 Q And then has various departments and 4 department heads. Correct? 4 Correct. 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 10 If there is an opportunity for me to lear			15
Austin works, do you speak officially for the City of Austin? Austin? A That's why I'm here today. Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Correct. Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? A Yes. A Yes. A Correct. A Yes. A Yes. A Correct. A Yes. A Yes. A Correct. A Yes. A Yes		6 A Yes.	16
19 Austin? 10 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 22 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 25 A Yes. 26 Q All right. Nevertheless, this do been signed, at least for what you can department heads. Correct? 26 Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? 28 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc of the report to the city council proportion in the absence of Mr. Ott? 26 A Yes. 27 A I don't believe it's my Assistant of A I don't believe it's my Assistant o	ent has been signed by the	7 Q And that document has been	17
20 A That's why I'm here today. 21 Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, 22 the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 25 A Yes. 26 Q All right. Nevertheless, this do been signed, at least for what you can representative of the City of Austin. Factorized A That's correct. 26 Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? 27 A I don't believe it's my Assistant of A I don't believe it's	City Manager. Correct?	8 guess it's the Assistant City Manage	18
Q Well, let me ask you this: In the hierarchy, the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Correct. Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? A Yes. Q Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? A Correct. A Correct. Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? A I don't believe it's my Assistant of A I do		9 A Yes.	19
the City of Austin has a mayor. Right? A Correct. Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? A Yes. Page 2108 Q Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? A Correct. Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc Q All right. And you've seen what's been A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Q Okay. A I don't believe it's my Assistant of Manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I there are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I there are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I there are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. There are several Assistant of Q Okay. A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct? A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct? A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct? A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct? A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct? A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct? A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct? A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct? A I have not sat in a lot of those manager. Correct?			20
A Correct. 24 Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? 25 A Yes. Page 2108 1 Q Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. 2 Q All right. Nevertheless, this do been signed, at least for what you can representative of the City of Austin. Factorized A Correct. A That's corr			
Q Okay. Has a city council. Right? Page 2108 1 Q Has a city manager. Correct? A Yes. Q And then has various departments and department heads. Correct? A Correct. Q And you report to all of the above, don't you? A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc Q All right. Nevertheless, this do been signed, at least for what you can representative of the City of Austin. If Q Are you aware of the general document occurred at the city council level regard City of Austin settlement? A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc Q All right. And you've seen what's been 10 If there is an opportunity for me to least or the other one and the other on	•	,,	
Page 2108 1 Q Has a city manager. Correct? 2 A Yes. 3 Q And then has various departments and 4 department heads. Correct? 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 1 over Solid Waste Services Department over Solid Waste Services D	veral Assistant City Manager	_	23
Page 2108 1 Q Has a city manager. Correct? 2 A Yes. 3 Q And then has various departments and 4 department heads. Correct? 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. Nevertheless, this do 3 been signed, at least for what you can 4 representative of the City of Austin. If 5 A Correct. 6 Q Are you aware of the general degree occurred at the city council level regards. 7 occurred at the city council level regards. 8 City of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those no least one opportunity for me to least over the city and opportunity for me to least over the city an		•	
1 Over Solid Waste Services Department 2 A Yes. 3 Q And then has various departments and 4 department heads. Correct? 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 1 over Solid Waste Services Department 2 Q All right. Nevertheless, this do 3 been signed, at least for what you can 4 representative of the City of Austin. If 5 A That's correct. 6 Q Are you aware of the general department of the city council level regards 7 occurred at the city council level regards 8 City of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those in 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 10 If there is an opportunity for me to least	e of the other ones that's	5 A It's probably one of the other	25
2 A Yes. 3 Q And then has various departments and 4 department heads. Correct? 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. Nevertheless, this do 3 been signed, at least for what you can 4 representative of the City of Austin. If 5 A That's correct. 6 Q Are you aware of the general department of the city council level regains and the city of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city council level regains and the city council level regains are city of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those in the city council level regains are city of Austin settlement?	Page 21		
3 Q And then has various departments and 4 department heads. Correct? 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 3 been signed, at least for what you can representative of the City of Austin. If 6 Q Are you aware of the general decouncil at the city council level regarding to City of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those in If there is an opportunity for me to least			1
4 department heads. Correct? 5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 4 representative of the City of Austin. If 5 A That's correct. 6 Q Are you aware of the general deconcurred at the city council level regards. 7 occurred at the city council level regards. 8 City of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those in If there is an opportunity for me to lead			
5 A Correct. 6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 5 A That's correct. 6 Q Are you aware of the general decorrect at the city council level regard 8 City of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those not sat in a lot of t		- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
6 Q And you report to all of the above, don't 7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 6 Q Are you aware of the general decouncil for a cocurred at the city council level regard 8 City of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those not sat in a	City of Austin. Right?	=	
7 you? 8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 7 occurred at the city council level regard 8 City of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those n 10 If there is an opportunity for me to lear			
8 A I report to Sue Edwards, who reports to Marc 9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 8 City of Austin settlement? 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those n 10 If there is an opportunity for me to lea	9		
9 Ott, who reports to the city council. 10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 9 A I have not sat in a lot of those n			
10 Q All right. And you've seen what's been 10 If there is an opportunity for me to lea			
1 1 1			
III CAHEO THE KILLE II A Greement the settlement III chambers officide of zoning and land		= =	
	oning and land uses, I take tr		
12 agreement. Right? 13 A Yes, what I understand is the agreement, 12 opportunity. 13 Q You are aware that there were a	that there were a lot of	11 2	
14 but 14 discussions. Correct?			
15 Q Okay. That agreement was signed by Mr. Ott. 15 A Yes. I understand there was a l			
16 Is that correct? 16 discussion.	nd there was a lot of		
17 A I don't know if I've actually seen the 17 Q Culminating in this agreement.	and there was a lot of		
18 signature on the documents. 18 A And culminating in the signature			
	this agreement. Right?		
20 look at RS-42, please, sir. 20 Q Okay. Thanks. Could you pull	this agreement. Right?	9 agreement.	
21 A RS? 21 the Austin Smart Growth Zones map.	this agreement. Right?	•	ZU
22 Q And I'm working off of memory, and my memory 22 A Yes.	this agreement. Right? g in the signatures of this Could you pull BFI-32. It's	0 Q Okay. Thanks. Could you p	
23 might be incorrect. I'm looking for the 23 Q Okay. Now, you were asked a	this agreement. Right? g in the signatures of this Could you pull BFI-32. It's	Q Okay. Thanks. Could you p the Austin Smart Growth Zones ma	21
A Is there a particular page? 24 Mr. Renbarger, by my recollection. D	this agreement. Right? g in the signatures of this Could you pull BFI-32. It's wth Zones map.	Q Okay. Thanks. Could you p the Austin Smart Growth Zones ma A Yes.	21 22
25 Q Yes, sir. This is a document that you 25 that?	this agreement. Right? Ig in the signatures of this Could you pull BFI-32. It's wth Zones map. Ou were asked a few question.	 Q Okay. Thanks. Could you p the Austin Smart Growth Zones ma A Yes. Q Okay. Now, you were asked 	21 22 23

18 (Pages 2107 to 2110)

	Page 2111		Page 2113
1	A Yes.	1	opportunity to mark the location of Sunset Farms with
2	Q About the DDZ?	2	the letters "SF." Right?
3	A Yes.	3	A That's correct.
4	Q Okay. And you were asked some questions by	4	Q Okay. And that was in this ecru area.
5	Mr. Blackburn as well. Correct?	5	Right?
6	A Yes.	6	A Yes.
7	Q And I asked you some questions earlier. This	7	Q And I believe we talked a little earlier
8	is a plan correct? or a policy. It's not	8	about what I think we agreed ultimately was kind of an
9	enforceable like a city ordinance would be. Is that	9	hierarchy for projected or desired growth within the
10	correct?	10	DDZ. Do you remember that discussion?
11	A That's correct. It's used as a guide.	11	A Yes.
12	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: May I interrupt?	12	Q Okay. Sunset Farms where you've designated
13	MR. CARLSON: Yes, sir.	13	that, that's not in the downtown area, is it?
14	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And I don't know if	14	A No.
15	this is deliberate or an oversight. But Exhibits 31	15	Q All right. And it's not in an area with
16	through 34 were not offered.	16	significant opportunities for redevelopment, such as
17	MR. CARLSON: I'm going to offer 31 and	17	the Robert Mueller airport?
18	32. Based on our prior discussion, I may go back	18	A No.
19	there, Judge. I don't know if you're going to let me	19	Q All right. Now, there's some different
20	go back there or not, but	20	corridors that are marked in there in little dotted
21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: You're offering 31 and	21	black lines and little dotted red lines. Right?
22	32?	22	A Yes.
23	MR. CARLSON: I'll offer 31 and 32 at	23	Q And that's not located next to any of those,
24	this point in time.	24	is it?
25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any objection?	25	A No.
	Page 2112		Page 2114
1	MR. RENBARGER: None.	1	Q All right. And this is not an infill or
2	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: 31 and 32 are	2	redevelopment opportunity within the urban core
3	admitted.	3	established in the neighborhood planning process, is
4	(Exhibit BFI Nos. 31 and 32 admitted)	4	it?
5	MR. CARLSON: And just for your	5	A No.
6	information, I do intend to go back a little bit,	6	Q Okay. And it's not located within a
7	based on part on TJFA's questions about the DDZ and	7	traditional neighborhood district zone near
8	Mr. Blackburn's discussions about the destination park	8	destination parks. Right?
9	area around the Barr Mansion.	9	A It's not in those areas, no.
10	3	10	Q All right. Now, if you'll go back and look
11	okay. We'll find out.	11	at BFI-33 and 34.
12	MR. CARLSON: We'll try it again.	12	MR. BLACKBURN: Your Honor, if we're
13	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Just a few background	13	going to go into 33 and 34, could I take the witness
14	questions. The Drinking Water Protection Zone areas,	14	on voir dire?
15	the green area to the west of MoPac. We established	15	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: For what purpose?
16	that. Correct?	16	MR. BLACKBURN: To establish that
17	A Yes.	17	Creedmoor is outside of the City of Austin. It's a
18	Q Okay. And the Desired Development Area is	18	separate jurisdiction.
19	this area that's generally in shades of red to pink to	19	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is that in dispute?
20	yellow to this I still can't figure out what color	20	MR. CARLSON: Well, I don't dispute
21	that is. I've heard the word "ecru" before. I don't	21	that. Sunset Farms is outside the City of Austin.
22	know what that is, but maybe this is ecru. Let's call	22	MR. BLACKBURN: It's in a separate
23	it ecru. Okay?	23	jurisdiction.
24 25	A Okay.	24	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Well, so one at a
25	Q All right. Now, I believe you had an	25	time. You wanted to establish that Creedmoor is

19 (Pages 2111 to 2114)

	Page 2115		Page 2117
1	outside the jurisdiction of the City of Austin?	1	Right?
2	MR. BLACKBURN: Correct.	2	A Yes.
3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And is that it	3	Q And that means the destination park/TND area?
4	dispute?	4	A Yes.
5	MR. CARLSON: Excuse me?	5	Q And that would be the same sort of area that
6	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is it in dispute that	6	is reflected in the circle that Mr. Blackburn was
7	Creedmore is outside the City?	7	talking to you earlier pertaining to the Barr Mansion
8	And when you say "jurisdiction," are you	8	area. Right?
9	including limited purpose jurisdiction?	9	A Yes.
10	MR. BLACKBURN: Yes.	10	Q Okay. Now, let's just say hypothetically, if
11	MR. CARLSON: I don't dispute that	11	TDS sought to expand its facility within the desired
12	Creedmoor is, but this landfill is actually located	12	development zone, its proximity to the destination
13	within the ETJ of Austin, the TDS Landfill.	13	park first of all, there would not be any zoning
14	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Well, is that in	14	restriction or, per se, restriction related to zoning
15	dispute?	15	that would prohibit that. Is that correct?
16	MR. BLACKBURN: Maybe.	16	A That's correct.
17	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.	17	Q Just like Sunset Farms. Right?
18	MR. BLACKBURN: Maybe I don't know what	18	A Correct.
19	ξ ,	19	Q And the location of this destination park/TND
20	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Creedmoor is not, and		area to the north of the TDS site, that necessarily
21	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	21	would not restrict TDS from expanding its landfill
22		22	either. Right?
23	· ·	23	A That's correct.
24	,	24	Q It's a situational type of thing. Right?
25	to go.	25	A Yes.
	Page 2116		Page 2118
1	MR. CARLSON: Okay. I thought there	1	Q And it's part of an overall frame of looking
2	might be a voir dire.	2	at things from a policy standpoint. Right?
3	Q (BY MR. CARLSON) All right. Looking at	3	A Yes.
4	BFI-33 and 34, are you able to locate where the 12200	4	MR. CARLSON: Judge, I'll offer BFI-33
5	Carl or the TDS Landfill located around the 12200	5	and 34 at this time.
6	Carl Road address is?	6	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any objection?
7	A On the	7	MR. RENBARGER: Objection. I'm going to
8	Q On BFI-32.	8	go back to relevance objection from the standpoint, if
9	A Yes, I believe so.	9	you look at Exhibits 33 and 34, they're basically
10	Q All right. Could you go ahead and write the	10	documents or a Google photograph of the landfill and a
11	letters "TDS" and circle that. Is that within the	11	website description of contact information. Certainly
12	ecru area?	12	the witness has made a marking on BFI Exhibit 32, and
13	A Yes.	13	he has testimony about the marking on 32. So, I mean,
14		14	I see 33 and 34 as superfluous and irrelevant to any
15 16		15 16	issue in this case.
16 17	` * /	17	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Superfluous is
17 18	11	18	different from irrelevant.
10 19		19	MR. RENBARGER: It is indeed. JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So superfluous tell
20	,	20	me why it's irrelevant.
21	~ ,	21	MR. RENBARGER: It is irrelevant from
		22	the standpoint that we have live testimony from the
2.2	-		-
22 23	A Yes	12.3	witness regarding the location of the TDS facility
22 23 24		23 24	witness regarding the location of the TDS facility. Neither Exhibit 33 or 34 do anything to help us there

20 (Pages 2115 to 2118)

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

23

24

25

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes.

because they have absolutely nothing to do with land

MR. RENBARGER: They are irrelevant

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2119
                                                                                                           Page 2121
      marked, as I understand it, his perceived location of
                                                               1
                                                                    use. All they are, are documents that have to do with
 1
                                                                    identification of a website and a Google map, so
 2
      the TDS Landfill.
                                                               2
 3
                                                               3
               And counsel has elicited testimony from
                                                                    they're not relevant to any of the testimony that this
 4
      the witness regarding the location of the TDS Landfill
                                                               4
                                                                    witness has provided.
 5
      on Exhibit 32 as being within -- I believe he calls it
                                                               5
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. I cannot agree
 6
                                                               6
      the ecru area on that map, which I might say, as a
                                                                    with that. Are they superfluous? We've got so many
 7
      sidebar, I'm quite impressed that a boy from Elgin
                                                               7
                                                                    documents in this room to look at that. That
 8
      knows what ecru is.
                                                               8
                                                                    objection is overruled.
 9
                                                               9
                                                                            MR. RENBARGER: Thank you.
               But, nonetheless, that's where we're
10
                                                              10
                                                                            MR. CARLSON: All right. Just a few
      going with it. I guess what I'm saying is that 33 and
11
      34 are not relevant, given that the witness has
                                                              11
                                                                    more questions, Judge.
12
                                                             12
      already made a marking on Exhibit 32 and has already
                                                                      Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Mr. Guernsey, you were
13
      elicited testimony along that line.
                                                             13
                                                                    asked some questions about proximity to the landfill
14
                                                                    and housing near the landfill. Do you know how far
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Do you have a
                                                             14
15
                                                             15
                                                                    away, for example, a protestant named Ms. Evelyn
      response?
16
                                                             16
               MR. CARLSON: Well, first of all, I
                                                                    Remmert is from the landfill?
17
                                                             17
      think there is no doubt about the authenticity. It
                                                                      A I'm not familiar with the individual.
18
                                                             18
      could be easily established by going to Google Earth
                                                                      Q As a general rule, would you say that the
19
      and clicking in "12200 Carl Road." I don't think
                                                             19
                                                                    further away somebody is, the lesser your concern
20
                                                              20
      there is any dispute about that.
                                                                    about compatibility?
21
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. I never
                                                             21
                                                                      A Yes.
22
                                                             22
      heard an objection to authenticity.
                                                                      O So if Ms. Remmert lived -- if the record
23
                                                             23
              MR. CARLSON: And as far as the
                                                                    showed that she lived perhaps a half mile or so away
24
                                                             24
      relevance, it's a building block towards establishing
                                                                    from the landfill, that would not be as much a concern
25
                                                              25
      the location of another landfill which I think we've
                                                                    from a capability standpoint as somebody who might
                                                                                                           Page 2122
      discussed as very closely affiliated with TJFA within
                                                               1
                                                                    live 600 feet?
 2
      the DDZ.
                                                               2
                                                                      A That's correct.
 3
              MR. RENBARGER: And I'm not sure what
                                                               3
                                                                      Q All right. And I believe there were some
 4
      this witness has to do with any of those relationships
                                                               4
                                                                    questions and answers. Is it your understanding that
 5
      between those parties, if any. Certainly it was fair
                                                               5
                                                                    the Barr Mansion is approximately a mile away from
 6
      game when we were talking about TJFA experts who may
                                                               6
                                                                    Sunset Farms?
 7
      or may not have worked for other landfill facilities,
                                                               7
                                                                      A Well, the scale eludes me on Exhibit 32, even
 8
      but we're talking about land use here.
                                                               8
                                                                    with my bifocals. But I believe the Barr Mansion is
 9
              And with respect to BFI Exhibit 32, I
                                                               9
                                                                    located within the green circle to the left of the SF
10
      think, again, the witness has testified to the
                                                             10
                                                                    that I drew on the map.
11
      location of the TDS facility and has identified it on
                                                             11
                                                                       Q All right. A couple more questions. It's
12
      that map, which is a land use issue.
                                                             12
                                                                    your testimony that the city council has supported
13
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Well, all the
                                                             13
                                                                    this Rule 11 Agreement. Right?
14
      objections I heard pertained to it being superfluous.
                                                             14
                                                                      A The agreement has been signed by the City
15
      I heard a statement of it being irrelevant, and I
                                                             15
                                                                    Manager by authorization of the city council.
16
      asked for more details, and then I heard more about
                                                             16
                                                                      Q All right. And that's because the landfill,
17
      why it was superfluous. Why it is irrelevant?
                                                             17
                                                                    the operators agreed to cease accepting waste by on or
18
              MR. RENBARGER: It's irrelevant
                                                             18
                                                                    before November 1, 2015. Right?
19
      because --
                                                             19
                                                                      A Among other things, yes.
20
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Why are they
                                                             20
                                                                       Q Okay. And has agreed not to use the property
21
      irrelevant, is a better way to say it.
                                                             21
                                                                    as a transfer station going forward. Correct?
22
                                                             22
              MR. RENBARGER: Thank you.
```

21 (Pages 2119 to 2122)

And that there's a number of additions to the

pertaining to seeding and sodding and erosion control.

operations of the facility, including matters

23

24

25

	Page 2123		Page 2125
1	Is that correct?	1	Sunset Farms, are you aware of the Harris Branch
2	A Yes.	2	subdivision?
3	Q Okay. So all those things taken together add	3	A I am.
4	up to your those things taken together sufficiently	4	Q And in terms of land use compatibility, is
5	mitigate your concerns that the landfill may be	5	Harris Branch a single-family development?
6	incompatible with land uses. Is that correct?	6	A It has single family, has some commercial,
7	A Yes.	7	industrial land uses, yes.
8	MR. CARLSON: I'll pass the witness.	8	Q But in your testimony when you were
9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there further cross	9	discussing compatibility of single-family with
10	before we go to redirect?	10	landfill, would it be fair to say that Harris Branch
11	MR. RENBARGER: Just a couple of quick	11	was within ambit of that testimony?
12	questions, Judge. Thank you.	12	A Yes.
13	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION	13	Q And so there is a concern on your part about
14	BY MR. RENBARGER:	14	the compatibility of the landfill with Harris Branch,
15		15	in a broad general sense?
16		16	A Yes.
17	5 11	17	Q And I understood your testimony to be that
18	agreement which I guess is represented there by City	18	you felt that the Rule 11 or the settlement agreement
19	of Austin Exhibit 3. Did I hear that correctly?	19	mitigated your concern?
20	A Well, it's been executed or signed by an	20	A Yes.
21	Assistant City Manager. And I was understanding that	21	Q But I understood your testimony to be that
22	the city council does not have any objection to the	22	you still believe that there was an incompatible land
23	signature of this document.	23	use situation between single-family residential and
24	Q Well, that's a bit different, isn't it, than	24	the landfill. Is that correct?
25	the city council has approved the agreement itself?	25	A That's correct.
	Page 2124		Page 2126
1	A Well	1	MR. BLACKBURN: Thank you. No further
2	MR. CARLSON: Objection. Calls for a	2	questions.
3	legal conclusion.	3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any more cross?
4	MR. RENBARGER: It does not call for a	4	MR. CARLSON: About three more, Judge.
5	legal conclusion.	5	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Three more. We're
6	Q (BY MR. RENBARGER) Are you aware that the	6	going to keep going until everybody is done.
7	city council in a duly called public meeting was ever	7	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION
8	voted to approve the agreement that is represented by	8	BY MR. CARLSON:
9	City of Austin Exhibit 3?	9	Q We've established that the landfill, I
10	A I am not aware of an actual vote of the city	10	believe, was permitted and started operating in the
11	council to approve the agreement.	11	early 1980s. Is that correct?
12	Q Are you aware that the agreement has been	12	A Yes.
13	presented on more than one agenda of the Austin City	13	Q The Harris Branch subdivision, that was
14	Council?	14	actually platted later in the eighties. Is that
15	A I know that it has appeared on more than one	15	correct?
16	agenda of the city council.	16	A I believe Harris Branch was like 1990, around
17	Q And they took no action. Isn't that correct?	17	that time.
18	A That I do not know.	18	Q All right. It was platted
19	MR. RENBARGER: Thank you.	19	A Around that time is when the
20	Pass the witness?	20	Q Several years after the landfill came in
21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn?	21	existence. Correct?
22	MR. BLACKBURN: Yes, just a couple.	22	A Yes.
23	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION	23	Q And it has been developed since that point in
24	BY MR. BLACKBURN:	24	time. Right?
25	Q With regard to adjacent land developments to	25	A Yes.

22 (Pages 2123 to 2126)

	Page 2127		Page 2129
1	Q And that landfill has been there throughout	1	basically improve the operations and establish a date
2	the development of Harris Branch?	2	certainty for closure.
3	A Yes.	3	Q Would you look at what's been marked as City
4	MR. CARLSON: Thank you.	4	of Austin Exhibits 4 and 5.
5	Pass the witness.	5	A Yes.
6	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Anything more?	6	Q What is Exhibit 4?
7	Ms. Noelke, is there redirect? We	7	A Exhibit 4 is my prefiled testimony.
8	finally got back to you.	8	Q Do you have any corrections or changes you
9	REDIRECT EXAMINATION	9	would like to make to the exhibit? And I'm going to
10	BY MS. NOELKE:	10	call your attention to Page 4 of 9 at Line 10. Is
11	Q Just two quick questions, to continue beating	11	there a typographical error you wish to correct?
12	a dead horse. Mr. Guernsey, you're not saying that	12	A Yes, there is.
13	E	13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Which page is this
14	the City of Austin will solve all problems that you	14	again, please?
15	identify, are you?	15	MS. NOELKE: Page 4 of 9 of Exhibit 4.
16	A That's correct.	16	A If you're reading that sentence, it says,
17	Q Is the major mitigating factor the date	17	" in order to minimize the impact so extended
18	certain to stop accepting waste by November 1st?	18	landfill " That should be "the impact of
19	A That, and not having a transfer station	19	extended landfill life."
20	occurring in the future.	20	Q (BY MS. NOELKE) Changing that word at the
21	MS. NOELKE: Thank you. No further	21	end of Line 9, instead of saying "so," it should be
22	questions.	22	"of"?
23	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Anything more, based		A That's correct. Should I make those changes
24 25	on that?	24 25	here?
∠5	Thank you, Mr. Guernsey. You're	25	Q Yes, please.
	Page 2128		Page 2130
1	excused.	1	A (Witness changes document)
2	WITNESS GUERNSEY: Thank you.	2	Q Are there any other changes?
3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: We appreciate your	3	A No, there are not.
4	service.	4	Q Okay. Would you please identify Exhibit 5.
5	And we're going to take a break now for	5	A Exhibit 5 is the summary of my
6	10 minutes.	6	qualifications, resume.
7	(Recess: 10:42 a.m. to 10:56 a.m.)	7	Q Okay. Mr. Word, do you adopt your prefiled
8 9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So let's come back on	8	testimony today as if you have been giving it here live?
10	the record.		
11	And, Ms. Noelke, you may call your next witness.	10 11	A Yes, I do. MS. NOELKE: I'll offer Exhibits 4 and
12	MS. NOELKE: Thank you. I call Joe	12	5.
13	Word.	13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there objection?
14	(Witness sworn)	14	MR. RENBARGER: No objection.
15	JOE DAVID WORD,	15	MR. CARLSON: No, Your Honor.
16	having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:	16	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Four and 5 are both
17	DIRECT EXAMINATION	17	admitted.
18	BY MS. NOELKE:	18	(Exhibit City of Austin Nos. 4 and 5
19	Q Mr. Word, would you state your full name,	19	admitted)
20	please.	20	MS. NOELKE: Pass the witness.
21	A Joe David Word.	21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Carlson?
22	Q And who is your employer?	22	MR. CARLSON: Will we have the same
23	A The City of Austin.	23	understanding with this witness?
			-
24	Q And what are you here to testify concerning?	24	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.

23 (Pages 2127 to 2130)

Page 2131 1 Judge. 2 CROSS-EXAMINATION 3 BY MR. CARLSON: 4 Q Mr. Word, my name is John Carlson. I 5 represent BFI in this proceeding. I have hopefully 6 just a few questions here for you. I understand that 7 you have worked in and for the City of Austin Solid 8 Waste Department for a number of years. Is that 9 correct? 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 18 Waste, I was employed there since about 1983. 10 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Which 2 Q (BY MR. CARLSON) Oh, I'm son 3 math reading maybe this time working ag 4 Page 3 of 9. 5 A Okay. 6 Q I'm referring specifically to your ar the last question on Page 3. 8 A Yes, sir. 9 Q And you have in your answer, it 10 City and nearby property owners, busines 11 residents had an expectation that the land 12 close upon reaching its currently permitte 13 Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification 16 filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions about the Subtitle D modification 17 filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions about the Subtitle D modification 18 Waste, I was employed there since about 1983.	rry. This is my gainst me. It's nswer to a says, "The sses, and affill would
2 CROSS-EXAMINATION 3 BY MR. CARLSON: 4 Q Mr. Word, my name is John Carlson. I 5 represent BFI in this proceeding. I have hopefully 6 just a few questions here for you. I understand that 7 you have worked in and for the City of Austin Solid 8 Waste Department for a number of years. Is that 9 correct? 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 17 math reading maybe this time working ag math eading and page 3. A Okay. 6 Q im referring specifically to your as the last question on Page 3. 8 A Yes, sir.	rry. This is my gainst me. It's nswer to a says, "The sses, and affill would
3 BY MR. CARLSON: 4 Q Mr. Word, my name is John Carlson. I 5 represent BFI in this proceeding. I have hopefully 6 just a few questions here for you. I understand that 7 you have worked in and for the City of Austin Solid 8 Waste Department for a number of years. Is that 9 correct? 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 18 math reading maybe this time working ag 4 Page 3 of 9. 5 A Okay. 6 Q I'm referring specifically to your as the last question on Page 3. 8 A Yes, sir. 9 Q And you have in your answer, it 10 City and nearby property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land close upon reaching its currently permitted and Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are defined in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are defined in the 1990s.	gainst me. It's nswer to says, "The sses, and fill would
4 Page 3 of 9. 5 represent BFI in this proceeding. I have hopefully 6 just a few questions here for you. I understand that 7 you have worked in and for the City of Austin Solid 8 Waste Department for a number of years. Is that 9 correct? 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 17 Page 3 of 9. 4 Page 3 of 9. 5 A Okay. 6 Q I'm referring specifically to your at the last question on Page 3. 8 A Yes, sir. 9 Q And you have in your answer, it residents had an expectation that the land close upon reaching its currently permitted at the last question on Page 3. 8 A Yes, sir. 9 Q And you have in your answer, it residents had an expectation that the land close upon reaching its currently permitted at A That's correct. 10 City and nearby property owners, business residents had an expectation that the land close upon reaching its currently permitted at A That's correct. 12 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s.	nswer to says, "The sses, and fill would
5 represent BFI in this proceeding. I have hopefully 6 just a few questions here for you. I understand that 7 you have worked in and for the City of Austin Solid 8 Waste Department for a number of years. Is that 9 correct? 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 17 A Okay. 16 Q I'm referring specifically to your at the last question on Page 3. 18 A Yes, sir. 19 Q And you have in your answer, it 10 City and nearby property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land 12 close upon reaching its currently permitte 13 Right? 18 A That's correct. 19 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey 14 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey 16 questions about the Subtitle D modification 17 filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions about the Subtitle D modification 1990s.	says, "The sses, and fill would
6 just a few questions here for you. I understand that 7 you have worked in and for the City of Austin Solid 8 Waste Department for a number of years. Is that 9 correct? 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 18 Q I'm referring specifically to your and the last question on Page 3. 18 A Yes, sir. 19 Q And you have in your answer, it 10 City and nearby property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land 12 close upon reaching its currently permitted 13 Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are filed in the 1990s.	says, "The sses, and fill would
7 you have worked in and for the City of Austin Solid 8 Waste Department for a number of years. Is that 9 correct? 9 Q And you have in your answer, it 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 18 A Yes, sir. 9 Q And you have in your answer, it 10 City and nearby property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land 12 close upon reaching its currently permitte 13 Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land and the land alout are property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land alout are property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land alout are property owners, busines are property own	says, "The sses, and fill would
8 Waste Department for a number of years. Is that 9 correct? 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 8 A Yes, sir. 9 Q And you have in your answer, it 10 City and nearby property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land 12 close upon reaching its currently permitte 13 Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are supplied to the subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are supplied to the subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are supplied to the subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are supplied to the subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are supplied to the supplied to the subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s.	sses, and fill would
9 Correct? 10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 10 City and nearby property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land 12 close upon reaching its currently permitte 13 Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification of the City in the Indication of the Indication of the City in the Indication of the City in the Indication of the	sses, and fill would
10 A Yes, sir, that's correct. 11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 10 City and nearby property owners, busines residents had an expectation that the land close upon reaching its currently permitte 12 close upon reaching its currently permitte 13 Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are filed in the 1990s.	sses, and fill would
11 Q You're retired or semi-retired right now? 12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 18 residents had an expectation that the land 12 close upon reaching its currently permitte 13 Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey 16 questions about the Subtitle D modification 17 filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are provided in the 1990s.	fill would
12 A I retired in 2001, and then I came back and 13 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid 14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 12 close upon reaching its currently permitte 13 Right? 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey 16 questions about the Subtitle D modification 17 filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are provided in the 1990s.	
 took essentially part-time employment with the Solid Waste Services department of the City. Q All right. As of your retirement, how many years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? A I believe I had about well, with the Solid Right? A That's correct. Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions 	ed capacity."
14 Waste Services department of the City. 15 Q All right. As of your retirement, how many 16 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? 17 A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 14 A That's correct. 15 Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are provided in the 1990s.	
Q All right. As of your retirement, how many years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? A I believe I had about well, with the Solid Q Okay. Now, I asked Mr. Guernsey questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions are provided in the 1990s.	
 years had you worked with the Solid Waste Department? A I believe I had about well, with the Solid filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those questions about the Subtitle D modification filed in the 1990s. 	
A I believe I had about well, with the Solid 17 filed in the 1990s. Do you recall those qu	
	aestions?
	alid Wasts
19 Q Okay. You were here for Mr. Guernsey's 19 Q Based on your experience in the So 20 testimony? 20 Department and your understanding just 9	
la l	
Q As far as the questions and answers regarding the history of landfilling operations along Giles and Solid waste in Travis County, were you are all the history of landfilling operations along Giles and Solid waste in Travis County, were you are all the history of landfilling operations along Giles are also solid waste in Travis County, were you are also solid waste in Travis County.	ware that D1·1
24 Road, do you recall those questions? 24 I was not at the time, but I'm award	e of it
25 A Yes, I do. 25 now, yes.	c or it
	Page 2134
Page 2132	
1 Q Is it your understanding that between the 1 Q And is it your understanding as	
2 combination of the Travis County Landfill, the Austin 2 at that point in time had estimated the	
3 Community Landfill and Sunset Farms, that that 3 estimated life of the facility would tak	e it through
4 particular area of Travis County has been used for 4 somewhere in the 2018 time frame?	
5 landfilling operations for upwards of 50 years or 5 A That's my understanding.	
6 more? 6 Q All right. And so if, in fact, this	
7 A That's correct. 7 is issued and the special condition per	
8 Q All right. Now, if I understand your 8 November 1, 2015 cessation of accept	
9 testimony, you had a couple of concerns that were 10 addressed by virtue of the Rule 11 Agreement that's 10 close two or three years earlier than ha	,
, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
been discussed between the City of Austin and BFI and Giles. Is that correct? 12 Giles. Is that correct? 12 projected as late as the 1990s. Correct A That would be correct.	ι:
13 A Yes. 13 Q Now, I understand that you also	helieve that
14 Q Okay. Would you turn to Page 4 of your 14 the operational requirements that are -	
15 prefiled, sir. 15 reviewed the strike that. You've rev	•
16 A Okay. 16 Agreement. Right?	10 wear Rule 11
17 Q Okay. At the very bottom, you were asked a 17 A Yes.	
18 question about whether you had concerns, whether the 18 Q You understand its terms and co	onditions?
19 application that prompted the request for part 19 A Yes, I do.	
20 well, excuse me concerns, and you said that, in 20 Q You understand that it's been ex	xecuted by an
21 your answer starting on Line 21 of Page 4, "The City 21 authorized representative of the City of	
and nearby property owners, businesses, and residents 22 A That's my understanding.	
23 had an expectation that the landfill would close upon 23 Q All right. You're not testifying	that the
24 reaching its currently permitted capacity" 24 permit application that was submitted	
25 A I'm sorry. Which page of mine are you on? 25 TCEQ operational design requirement	

24 (Pages 2131 to 2134)

	Page 2135		Page 2137
1	A I have not testified to that, no.	1	permit application that prompted a request for party
2	Q Okay. In fact, I read something in your	2	status in the matter referred for hearing?" And you
3	testimony that suggested to me that you thought that	3	answered "Yes"?
4	they may actually meet the TCEQ requirements at least.	4	A Yes.
5	Is that fair to say?	5	Q How long in your service with you City have
6	A I don't recall exactly, but that would	6	you been involved or had any involvement with the BFI
7	probably be correct, yes.	7	Landfill?
8	Q Okay. Now, the Rule 11 Agreement imposes	8	A Probably since at least 1983.
9	some additional requirements on BFI. Correct?	9	Q And at any time, did you reach the conclusion
10	A That's correct.	10	that the BFI Landfill was having adverse effects on
11	Q And that would be of a contractual nature	11	the neighbors in that vicinity?
12	and, if they're incorporated in the permit, of a	12	A I would say that that became evident in about
13	regulatory nature. Is that correct?	13	the 2001-2003 time frame when the odor issues came up,
14	A That would be correct.	14	yes.
15	Q So in theory, I guess they could be enforced	15	Q Right; right. And from your answer about
16	either by a regulatory agency or through a contractual	16	your concerns that prompted the request for party
17	action. Is that correct?	17	status, were you the driving force with City staff in
18	A That would be my assumption, yes.	18	seeking in the City of Austin seeking party status
19	Q All right. Now, if you turn to Page 8 of	19	to oppose this application?
20	your prefiled testimony and look at the bottom, based	20	A No, I don't think I was.
21	on that agreement and your review of that agreement	21	Q Well, who to your knowledge recommended that
22	and its incorporation in the permit, you believe that	22	the City take a position adverse to this expansion?
23	it will significantly mitigate the impacts of the	23	A I think that was associated with a city
24	landfill and surrounding areas, don't you?	24	council resolution directing the staff to do so.
25	A It will mitigate some of the impacts, yes.	25	Q What concerns did you have that prompted a
	Page 2136		Page 2138
1	Q Now, your testimony is, it will significantly	1	request for party status against this application?
2	mitigate impacts of the landfill, on Line 21 of Page	2	A Well, there was an expectation, as I've said,
3	8. Is that correct?	3	that the landfill would close in a fairly near future
4	A Yes.	4	time frame, I would call it.
5	MR. CARLSON: All right. I'll pass the	5	Q Okay. Did BFI ever represent to the City
6	witness.	6	that it was going to close in a time frame prior to
7	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Terrill?	7	2018?
8	MR. TERRILL: No questions, Your Honor.	8	A Under the existing permit, it was our
9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Talley?	9	understanding they would run out of capacity and,
10	MS. TALLEY: No questions, Your Honor.	10	therefore, they likely would be closing.
11	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Mann?	11	Q So it was your impression that they would be
12	MS. MANN: I have no questions.	12	closing around the 2010 time frame. Is that correct?
13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Shepherd?	13	A Yes, assuming and we understood that they
14	MR. SHEPHERD: No questions.	14	may be attempting to get an amendment. But
15	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger?	15	assuming with the existing permit, that would have
16	Mr. Head?	16	been our understanding.
17	CROSS-EXAMINATION	17	Q And were you surprised when they applied for
18	BY MR. HEAD:	18	an amendment to expand the landfill?
19	Q Mr. Word, how would you doing this morning?	19	A Not really.
20	A Just fine.	20	Q No. Now, you indicate in your testimony
21	Q You have been designated the City of Austin	21	that the and you understand when I talk about with
22	representative for this proceeding. Correct?	22	the Rule 11 Agreement?
23	A That's correct.	23	A Yes, sir.
24	Q As I read your testimony, on Page 3 there is	24	Q You indicate that that would mitigate to some
25	a question, "Did you have concerns about the BFI	25	degree the impacts of the landfill?

25 (Pages 2135 to 2138)

	Page 2139		Page 2141
1	A That's correct.	1	A RS-42.
2	Q Which impacts will it not address?	2	Q RS-42.
3	A It would not necessarily address things such	3	MS. NOELKE: Exhibit 3 of the City of
4	as litter, either from the landfill or from truck	4	Austin.
5	traffic. It would not necessarily address issues of	5	A I've got RS-42 in front of me.
6	noise. It would not necessarily address issues of	6	Q (BY MR. HEAD) Okay. And I would ask you to
7	lighting at night, may or may not have impact on	7	go to the Rule 11 of the agreements with the City with
8	odors.	8	regard to I think it was D(1) through (9).
9	Q All right. So even with the erosion controls	9	A Yes.
10	that you have suggested and the other provisions of	10	Q Okay. And I'm curious about the provision
11	the Rule 11, your testimony will still be or could be	11	agreed to between BFI and the City and Giles regarding
12	adverse impacts to the neighborhood from this	12	Drainage Area 2. This provides that Drainage Area 2
13	landfill. Is that correct?	13	shall be routed through the existing detention pond,
14	A That's correct.	14	or the proposed water quality pond when it's
15	•B	15	constructed, when the waste fill in Drainage Area 2
16	traffic to the landfill to be a potential adverse	16	has reached final grades. And my question is, why
17	F	17	wait until final grade to have that water routed to
18		18 19	the detention pond?
19 20		20	A I did not necessarily look at the drainage calculations in detail. That was done more by, I
20 21	Q And the Rule 11 Agreement only addresses traffic on Blue Goose Road. Is that not correct?	21	think, Mike Kelly and perhaps Chuck Lesniak.
22	A That's correct.	22	Q So that would be a question for those two
23	Q All right. Now, are you aware that in the	23	gentlemen?
24	permit application itself, that BFI agreed to a	24	A Yes, sir.
25	November 1, 2015 cessation of receipt of waste?	25	Q Okay. And your testimony addresses what you
	<u> </u>		
	Page 2140		Page 2142
1	A That's correct.	1	believe how the Rule 11 will decrease sedimentation
2	Q And are you aware that the CAPCOG you know	2	from the facility?
3	what CAPCOG is?	3	A Yes.
4	A Yes, sir.	4	Q Have you independently looked at the size of
5 6	Q that in their conformance letter, they had a cessation of receipt of waste of November 1, 2015?	5 6	the existing sedimentation ponds? A No.
7	A That's correct.	7	
8	Q So the City of Austin in their Rule 11 did	8	Q Okay. Do you have an opinion one way or the other as to whether those sedimentation ponds are
9	not take any steps to have waste receipts stopped	9	adequately sized?
10	prior to dates already agreed to by BFI, did it?	10	A No, I do not.
11	A I think we reinforced that to a great degree.	11	Q Does the Rule 11 Agreement impact in any way,
12	-	12	shape or form the size of the existing sedimentation
13		13	ponds?
14	conformance letter?	14	A I don't believe it does.
15	A That date is in those documents. That's	15	Q Was there any analysis
16	correct.	16	A Let me can I back up on that question? To
17	Q All right. Were you involved with the nuts	17	the extent that a site development permit will be
18	and bolts of putting together the Rule 11 Agreement?	18	required, there may be requirements that come up from
19	A I was in the group, yes, that discussed it	19	the City as a consequence of that review.
20	and negotiated it, yes.	20	Q Okay.
21	Q All right. Now, under Provision 8 I think	21	A But the agreement itself does not address it.
22	it was D(8) in the Rule 11. Do you have that in front	22	Q And you've sat through the testimony here
23	of you?	23	through these proceedings. Correct?
24	A I'm not sure where it is exactly.	24	A Virtually all of it, yes.
25	Q Let's see. RS	25	Q And you were here yesterday for the testimony

26 (Pages 2139 to 2142)

	MI DOCKET NO. 302 00 2170	1	CEQ DOCKET NO. 2007 1774 MBV
	Page 2143		Page 2145
1	Mr. Stecher?	1	because you seed it, you actually might have a chance
2	A Yes.	2	of getting some grass to grow.
3	Q And Mr. Stecher, you'll recall, testified he	3	Q Let me stop and ask a question and I
4	did not believe the sediment ponds to be large enough,	4	didn't mean to interrupt. In the course of your work
5	did he not?	5	with the City for 25 years, have you visited the BFI
6	A I heard that testimony.	6	Landfill?
7	Q And as I understand, BFI has already	7	A Yes, I have.
8	submitted a site plan application to the City of	8	Q On how many occasions?
9	Austin?	9	A Probably dozens.
10	A I understand that to be so, yes.	10	Q And on those visits, have you had the
11	Q Have you reviewed that?	11	occasion to witness whether there's native grasses on
12 13	A No, I have not.	12 13	the side slopes?
	Q Is it possible that in the course of that		A Yes.
14 15	review no, let me strike that. Does the City have	14 15	Q And what have you seen when you've been out there?
16	authorization in the course of that review to require	16	
16 17	BFI to enlarge the sediment ponds? A I don't specifically know, because that's not	17	A Frequently takes a very long time to get grass established.
18	the area that I	18	
19	Q Is that a Mr. Lesniak	19	Q Okay. And that could cause erosion. Correct?
20	A I believe it is, yes.	20	A It could allow erosion, yes.
21	Q All right. The Rule 11 Agreement requires	21	Q Have you seen significant erosion ever on a
22	that a revised Stormwater Pollution Prevention Plan be	22	visit to the Sunset Farms Landfill?
23	submitted to the City, and that deadline is tomorrow.	23	A I don't know if I would term it
24	To your knowledge, has that been filed?	24	"significant." I've seen rivulets and things of that
25	A I don't know.	25	nature, indicating that rainfall has eroded somewhat
	Page 2144		Page 2146
1	Q Okay. To your knowledge, has a restrictive	1	into the cover.
2	covenant been filed in the deed records?	2	Q So what you've seen at the Sunset Farms
3	A I don't know.	3	Landfill in the past, is it fair to say that you
4 5	Q Do you know who is responsible for the filing	4 5	believe there has not been sufficient irrigation?
6	of the restrictive covenant at the City of Austin? A I would assume that would be our Law	6	A I think that's probably true. Q Okay. As a matter of fact, you state on Page
7	Department.	7	8 of 9 that irrigation is virtually non-existent.
8	Q All right. You indicate in your testimony	8	Correct?
9	that the Rule 11 will improve the quality of life of	9	A I believe that's correct, yes.
10	neighbors. Tell me how it will improve the quality of	10	Q Now, did you sit through did you hear the
11	life of the neighbors.	11	testimony of Mr. Dugas that there is more than
12	A Where do I state that?	12	abundant water to perform irrigation at that facility?
13	Q Page 3.	13	A I heard that, yes.
14	A Okay.	14	Q But your testimony is, from what you've seen,
15	Q Well, what you stated, will mitigate to some	15	irrigation has been virtually non-existent. Right?
16	degree. And I'm sorry. That's on Line 1.	16	A Well, that's not the same thing. Saying
17	A Yes, sir.	17	water is available and saying you're actually doing
18	Q How will the Rule 11 mitigate the impacts on	18	it, I guess, are two different things.
19	neighboring properties, residences and businesses?	19	Q But the testimony you heard from Mr. Dugas
20	A Well, I believe it will principally, by	20	was, water was available for irrigation?
21	accelerating the application of intermediate cover and	21	A I heard that, yes.
22	the consequence seeding and growth of vegetation, by	22	Q All right. And what your testimony is, from
23	requirements in I think it's in the attachments	23	what you've seen, they weren't using that water for
24	that these things actually be irrigated, which I don't	24	irrigation?
25	think the TCEQ rules actually require. So that just	25	A For the most part. There may have been some

27 (Pages 2143 to 2146)

	TI DOCKET NO. 302 00 2170		TO DOCKET NO. 2007 1774 MBW
	Page 2147		Page 2149
1	landscaping. But as far as the landfill itself, I	1	investigations of its own. Right?
2	didn't see much evidence of it.	2	A That's my understanding.
3	Q You said you had input on the Rule 11?	3	Q And ultimately BFI was issued one violation
4	Correct?	4	for odors. Is that correct?
5	A Yes.	5	A That's correct.
6	Q Were there additional provisions that you	6	Q Okay. Haven't been cited since, have they?
7	would have liked to have in the Rule 11 that didn't	7	A That's my understanding.
8	end up in that Rule 11 regarding erosion control?	8	Q Okay. Now, in this time frame, 2001-03, are
9	A I don't recall any.	9	you aware of some changes in practices and design of
10	MR. HEAD: I pass the witness.	10	the landfill that BFI implemented in connection with
11	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn?	11	the odors?
12	MR. BLACKBURN: I have no questions.	12	A Yes.
13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there further	13	Q All right. BFI build out, extended its
14	cross?	14	landfill gas collection system, didn't it?
15	MR. CARLSON: Just a few, Judge.	15	A That's correct.
16	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION	16	Q It agreed to stop using alternate daily cover
17	BY MR. CARLSON:	17	and started using dirt again. Is that correct?
18	Q You started with the Waste Department in	18	A That's my understanding.
19	1983. Is that correct?	19	Q Okay. It limited the types of waste that it
20	A That's correct.	20	was accepting at the landfill. Is that correct?
21	Q And you testified about some odor issues in	21	A Again, my understanding, yes.
22	the 2001-2003 time frame. Right?	22	Q All right. And it agreed not to recirculate
23	A I believe those were the years, yes.	23	leachate in the landfill. Is that correct?
24	Q Okay. Between 1982 and 2001, this landfill	24 25	A That's what I understand.
25	operated pretty cleanly, didn't it?	25	Q And to your knowledge, BFI has done all of
	Page 2148		Page 2150
1	A It operated like a landfill, and I don't	1	that. Correct?
2	recall hearing a lot of complaints about it.	2	A I don't have personal knowledge of that, but
3	Q There weren't a lot of complaints, were	3	that's my understanding.
4	there?	4	Q All right. And those are all the sorts of
5	A Not to my knowledge.	5	things that one would expect to at least reduce odors.
6	Q Okay. And, in fact, can you recall a single	6	Right?
7	violation that was issued or cited by TCEQ against the	7	A Yes.
8	operator from this 1982 to 2001 time frame?	8	Q Okay. You were asked a couple of questions
9	A I'm not aware of any.	9	about truck traffic. Could you turn to Page
10	Q And what about the City of Austin, same	10	APP 000179 of the application, sir.
11	thing?	11	A Do you know which volume that is?
12	A I am not aware of any.	12	Q It should be in Volume 1.
13	Q All right. Now, there were some odor issues	13	A Give me the reference again.
14	in this general vicinity in 2001-2003. Right?	14	Q APP-179. It's called the area location map.
15 16	A That's correct.	15 16	A Yes, I have it.
17	Q And you were familiar with that?		Q All right. It shows the landfill in the
18	A In passing, yes. Q Did BFI, to your knowledge, BFI ever say that	17 18	middle of a diagram. Do you see that? A Yes, sir.
19	Q Did BFI, to your knowledge, BFI ever say that its landfill was not at least partially involved in	19	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
20	the odors?	20	Q And it has a number of the area roadways. Right?
21	A I'm not aware of them having said that.	21	A Yes.
22	Q All right. TCEQ ultimately sent out a strike	22	Q And it identifies, if you look at the "T"
23	force to investigate the odors. Is that right?	23	there, a number of roads that have truck prohibition
24	A That's my understanding.	24	signs. Right? Do you see that in the bottom
25	Q Okay. And the county started doing some	25	right-hand side?
	Z Jimj. This the county stated doing some		iigin iidiu biuc.

28 (Pages 2147 to 2150)

	Daga 2151		Dago 2152
	Page 2151		Page 2153
1	A Oh, yes, I do.	1	REDIRECT EXAMINATION
2	Q All right. If you look back at the map, that	2	BY MS. NOELKE:
3	would include Springdale and a portion of Yager	3	Q If you'll look at Page 4 of your Exhibit 4 of
4	between Cameron and Parmer?	4	your testimony, please.
5	A Yes.	5	A Yes.
6	Q Harris Branch Parkway. Right?	6	Q You were asked on cross-examination whether
7	A Yes.	7	it was true that the CAPCOG limitation of November 1,
8	Q Okay. And the Rule 11 Agreement that we've	8	2015, if that was the same date, November 1, 2015,
9	been looking at, that includes some prohibitions or	9	that was put in the agreement. Do you remember that
10	agreements by BFI to prohibit its own trucks and	10	testimony?
11	vendors who are using the facility, from using Blue	11	A I believe I do, yes.
12	Goose Road. Is that correct?	12	Q Okay. Was there a concern listed at Line 7
13	A That's correct.	13	of your testimony
14	Q Do you have any understanding of BFI policy	14	A Yes.
15	of reprimanding and ultimately perhaps firing any	15	Q on Page 4? And what is that concern?
16	drivers who violate various restrictions on roads that	16	What was that concern?
17	they may use?	17	A Well, essentially that just by putting
18	A It's my understanding that they pledged to do	18	something in an application and that application being
19	that.	19	approved does not necessarily preclude someone from
20	Q All right. The Rule 11 Agreement does	20	going back and seeking any amendment.
21	include some provisions for irrigating when new seed	21	Q All right. And does the agreement with the
22	or sod is placed. Is that correct?	22	City provide for a restrictive covenant to be executed
23	A That's correct.	23	and provided to the City which restricts the use of
24	Q And one last thing. I believe you referred	24	the land for receipt, processing, recycling or
25	early on to a city council resolution early on that	25	disposal of any waste after November 1, 2015?
	Page 2152		Page 2154
1	led to the City's involvement in this proceeding. Do	1	A That's correct.
2	you recall that?	2	Q Does it, in addition, provide that no
3	A Yes.	3	transfer station shall ever be constructed or operated
4	Q That resolution, you're personally familiar	4	on the property?
5	with that resolution?	5	A That's correct.
6	A I've seen it, yes.	6	MS. NOELKE: I have no further
7	Q You've read it. Right?	7	questions.
8	A Yes.	8	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any cross,
9	Q And that resolution didn't say anything,	9	limited to the scope of the redirect?
10	didn't have any mention of a date certain for closure	10	Okay. Now, Mr. Word
11	or a requirement, did it?	11	WITNESS WORD: Thank you.
12	A Actually, my recollection was that it did,	12	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: thank you for your
13	but I'm not totally clear on that.	13	testimony and your service. You're excused.
14	Q Let me put it why don't you pull it up	14	Ms. Noelke, you can call your next
15	real quick. Do we have the	15	witness.
16	MR. CARLSON: You know what? I'll speed	16	MS. NOELKE: I call Charles Lesniak.
17	things up. I'll pass the witness.	17	(Witness sworn)
18	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Other cross-	18	CHARLES LESNIAK III,
19	examination?	19	having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
20	Thank you, Mr. Word. You're excused	20	DIRECT EXAMINATION
21	I'm sorry. Excuse me. Ms. Noelke, is there redirect?	21	BY MS. NOELKE:
22	MS. NOELKE: Yes, one question.	22	Q Would you state your full name, please.
23	(Laughter)	23	A Charles Lesniak III.
24	•	24	Q What is your occupation?
25	it all over again.	25	A I work for the City of Austin Watershed

29 (Pages 2151 to 2154)

			~
	Page 2155		Page 2157
1	Protection and Development Review Department. I'm an	1	Q And then is it fair to say that in the last
2	environmental policy program manager.	2	part of your testimony reflects your conclusion that
3	Q Would you please turn to what's been marked	3	the Rule 11 Agreement, quote, satisfies your concerns?
4	as City of Austin Exhibits 6 and 7.	4	A Yes, it does, to a great extent.
5	A Okay. I have those.	5	Q Well, did your testimony at the time say
6	Q Would you please identify them.	6	those precise words, that at that time your opinion
7	A Exhibit 6 is my prefiled testimony, and	7	was that it satisfied your concerns? I'll read it to
8	Exhibit 7 is my qualifications, my resume.	8	you.
9	Q Do you have any changes or corrections to	9	A Okay.
10	make to those?	10	Q And if you can find it on Page 5 of 5.
11	A No, ma'am.	11	"Question: Is it your opinion that the
12		12	special conditions contained in COA Exhibit 3 will
13	if you had given it here live?	13	satisfy your concerns regarding erosion and
14 15	A Yes. MS. NOELKE: I would offer Exhibits 6	14 15	sedimentation controls?"
16		16	And "Answer: Yes, these conditions do address my concerns regarding erosion and
17		17	sedimentation control, particularly those regarding
18	· ·	18	erosion."
19		19	So I thought the agreement you
20	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Then 6 and 7 are both		negotiated satisfied your concerns on the items that
21	admitted.	21	you negotiated. Is that no longer correct?
22	(Exhibit City of Austin Nos. 6 and 7	22	A No. That is correct. It does I stand by
23	admitted)	23	my testimony. It does address the concerns regarding
24	MS. NOELKE: Thank you. I have no	24	erosion and sedimentation control.
25	further questions.	25	Q Okay. Do you have any doubt whether BFI
	Page 2156		Page 2158
1	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Carlson, the same	1	would be able to satisfy all the conditions set forth
2	understanding.	2	in the Rule 11 Agreement and in special provisions?
3	MR. CARLSON: It's Mr. Gosselink.	3	A They've represented that they will.
4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Gosselink. Sorry.	4	Q Okay. And do you have any reason to doubt
5	CROSS-EXAMINATION	5	their representation, based either upon your concern
6	BY MR. GOSSELINK:	6	that they're physically not capable of doing it or
7	Q Good morning, Mr. Lesniak.	7	that they are not committed to the getting it done?
8	A Good morning.	8	A Based on past performance at the facility, I
9	Q Good morning. Are you familiar with the	9	think that it will require monitoring by the City and
10	Rule 11 Agreement?	10	the state to ensure that they're done.
11		11	Q Okay. You're expecting them to perform.
12		12	Correct? They've reached an agreement with you, said
13		13	they'll perform. Right?
14	are contained in the draft permit from the TCEQ?	14	A Yes.
15 16	A Yes, I've read them.	15	Q Okay. And from your side of that agreement,
16 17	Q Okay. And did you, in fact, participate in the negotiations which resulted in the Rule 11	16 17	you're expecting them to perform. A Yes.
18	Agreement?	18	Q And that's what you expect from anybody on
19	_	19	the opposite side of an agreement they reach.
20	Q Is it fair to characterize your testimony as,	20	Correct?
21	in the first half of your testimony, setting out your	21	A Certainly.
22	concerns about the application's failure to adequately	22	Q Okay. And is there anything in BFI's conduct
23	address issues relating to stormwater management,	23	in the course of these negotiations with the City that
24	drainage and erosion and sedimentation control?	24	would give you any reason to think that they don't
25	A Yes.	25	intend to do that?

30 (Pages 2155 to 2158)

	Daga 2150		Page 2161
	Page 2159		Page 2161
1	A No.	1	Program and was an investigator with that program.
2	Q Okay. I'm going to ask you one specific	2	And I believe that I responded in the 1990s to
3	question. You have been out to the site?	3	investigate complaints regarding this facility and
4	A Yes, many times.	4	other facilities.
5	Q Okay. And you're aware that in the past	5	Since that time, after I changed
6	there have been areas of the site that have had	6	positions and moved really into my current position,
7	difficulty growing vegetation. Correct?	7	and one of my responsibilities became working with
8	A Yes.	8	landfills. When there are complaints about landfills
9	Q Okay. Is it your opinion now that there are	9	in the City of Austin, generally the investigators,
10	portions of the site on the south side of the site	10	it's common for them to call me out or to consult with
11	that have, in fact, an adequate stand of vegetation?	11	me when they do when they investigate complaints
12	A Yes.	12	regarding this landfill and others in the City.
13	Q Okay. And on the west side?	13	Q Okay. So back in the 1990s when you were
14	A Generally, yes, that's my memory from the	14	working with respect to spills, do you recall any
15	site visit.	15	specific spills that you investigated at BFI?
16	Q From that, can we conclude that reaching an	16	A No spills I don't believe, just probably
17	85 percent vegetative cover is very plausible with	17	mostly stormwater complaints.
18	irrigation as well?	18	Q What kind of stormwater complaints do you
19	A Certainly. And with enhanced soil	19	recall from back in the nineties?
20	specifications included in the agreement, yes.	20	A I can't remember the dates. But I know over
21	MR. GOSSELINK: Pass the witness.	21	the course of my career, the last 10 years or so, I've
22	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Terrill?	22	been out on complaints and been consulted on
23	MR. TERRILL: No questions.	23	complaints regarding sedimentation runoff.
24	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Talley?	24	Q Were those complaints generally originated by
25	MS. TALLEY: No questions, Your Honor.	25	a citizen complaint process?
	Page 2160		Page 2162
1	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Mann?	1	A Generally, yes.
2	MS. MANN: I have no questions.	2	Q Do you know about on how many occasions in
3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Shepherd?	3	the last 10 years that you have been either consulted
4	MR. SHEPHERD: No questions.	4	or participated in investigation of a complaint based
5	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger?	5	on sedimentation runoff?
6	MR. RENBARGER: Thank you.	6	A No. I would say less than a dozen, probably
7	CROSS-EXAMINATION	7	more than six or eight. I'm not sure.
8	BY MR. RENBARGER:	8	Q You also indicated in your prefiled testimony
9	Q Good morning, Mr. Lesniak.	9	that you have on occasion performed site inspections
10	A Morning.	10	at the facility. Is that right?
11	Q I understand from your testimony that in your	11	A Yes. We did an area-wide survey of active
12	role with the City of Austin, that you don't just do	12	landfills I believe in the 2004, early 2005 time
13	stormwater, you actually look into a number of	13	frame, where we looked at where we visited all the
14	different environmental issues on behalf of the City.	14	landfills within our jurisdiction, the active
15	Is that right?	15	landfills within our jurisdictions. And I have been
16	A Yes, that's correct.	16	out to this landfill from time to time, and other
17	Q And, in fact, I believe you testified that	17	landfills the WMI Landfill in response to either
18	with respect to the BFI facility, you've also assisted	18	odor complaints or stormwater complaints.
19	in complaint investigations, among other things.	19	Q There has been much testimony in this hearing
20	Right?	20	about odor complaints in a time period from, say, 2001
21	A Yes.	21	through 2003. Is that consistent with your connection
22	Q Could you please describe your role in	22	on odor complaints?
23	investigating complaints at the BFI facility?	23	A Yes, yes. I was getting lots of e-mails in
24	A In the past, in my early career with the	24	those days.
25	City, I worked with the Spills and Complaints Response	25	Q Was the City of Austin ever able to verify

31 (Pages 2159 to 2162)

1

2

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 2163

any of these odor complaints? 1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A I wasn't personally. I don't know -- I can't speak for the other investigators, so I wasn't able to personally verify any of them. But in this time frame, I also was not doing -- I was not part of the Spills and Complaints investigation team.

And so generally I was getting these via e-mail or the investigator was checking in with me. And so I was really -- my role at that time was to make sure that our investigation staff were in contact with the right folks at BFI or in contact with TCEQ and that the follow-up with the citizens was occurring appropriately.

- Q Do you recall, with respect to the odor complaints, whether or not the City of Austin actually ever engaged in any enforcement activities against
- A No, I don't believe so, because regard to odor complaints, I don't believe we would be the primary jurisdiction. I think the jurisdictions for odor violations would be much more clearly with the TCEO.
- Q Would it be fair to say, then, that you would defer to the TCEQ with respect to those kinds of enforcement activities?

- A Regarding odor complaints generally, yes.
- Q In your prefiled testimony, you indicate that the site has historically had poor erosion and sedimentation control. Could you expound on that a little bit for us?
- A Yes. An active landfill is a lot like a very large construction site that never stops. And erosion control -- like any construction site, erosion and sedimentation control is always an issue and difficult to control.

And with a landfill, you have very large areas -- you often have very large areas of disturbed soil that needs to have significant temporary erosion and sedimentation controls and needs to be revegetated. Source control methodology is generally the most effective way to prevent erosion and sedimentation, as opposed to end-of-pipe treatment

- Q I believe your testimony says historically that you have knowledge of poor erosion and sedimentation controls. Is that based on your personal observation?
- A Yes. Historically there would be large areas of intermediate cover that were bare and poorly vegetated and which, based on my observations and

Page 2165

- discussions with the facility staff, was a result of poor revegetation practices.
- 3 Q If I could direct your attention to your prefiled testimony on Page 3, please. 4
 - A Okay.
 - Q If you'll go down to Lines 16 and 17, if you could, just please read that last sentence into the record where it says, "I have also witnessed," beginning on Line 16, and through the completion of that sentence on Line 18.
 - A Okay. "I have also witnessed intermediate cover slope failures that I believe were related to poor revegetation practices."
 - Q Do you recall approximately when you witnessed these intermediate cover slope failures?
 - A Not specifically, but I would say it was probably 2002 to 2004 time frame, early two thousands.
 - Q And if you would just briefly describe what you observed that you characterized as intermediate cover slope failure.
 - A On the south slope of the facility, there was at least one and maybe -- actually, I remember several areas, one area where soil had slipped, had slumped down the slope for a certain distance, and then some areas of freshly disturbed soil that when I inquired

Page 2164

Page 2166

- about those, the landfill manager told me that those were areas where they had had some bad erosion and other areas where the soil had slipped.
 - Q When you say "slipped," are you saying that the soil actually went downgrade from where it apparently had been placed? Is that --
 - A Yes. Not very far, but a few feet.
 - Q Did you notice any exposed waste or trash as a result of those slope failures?
 - A No, I did not.
 - Q I believe in your testimony that one of your recommendations was that there would be a clear written maintenance schedule for all permanent sedimentation basins. Isn't that correct?
 - A Yes.
 - Q On what facts did you base that recommendation?
 - A Based on my experience at this facility and others, that I've seen those sedimentation basins quite full of sediment, temporary controls that had been washed out underneath or overtopped or crushed and generally in need of maintenance. And in general for a facility like this or a construction site, one of the things that is a good operating practice is, in my opinion, a standard operating practice, is have a

32 (Pages 2163 to 2166)

	Page 2167		Page 2169
1	clearly defined maintenance schedule, inspection and	1	land use review staff to consult with me and ask me to
2	maintenance schedule.	2	look at some or all of a site plan for a landfill.
3	Q Okay. And if I could direct your attention	3	Q And again, since Mr. Word deferred to you
4	to the agreement that's been, I think, commonly	4	kindly, in the site plan review process, would it be
5	referred to as the Rule 11 Agreement in this	5	within the City of Austin's jurisdiction to request
6	proceeding.	6	increases of sizing of detention or sedimentation
7	A RS-42?	7	ponds?
8	Q It would be RS-42 or City of Austin-3, I	8	A On occasion, yes.
9	believe.	9	Q Okay. So are you looking at RS-42? Is that
10	A Do we have that handy, RS-42?	10	your copy of the agreement?
11	Oh, thank you. It was hidden under the	11	A Yes.
12	application, I guess. Okay.	12	Q Okay. Again, back to Paragraph (8), which I
13	Q Do you have that in front of you?	13	guess at least it talks about the designated
14	A Yes, I have RS-42 in front of me.	14	Drainage Area 2. Do you see that?
15	Q Okay. Under Section D(9), if you could find	15	A Yes.
16 17	that, please.	16 17	Q Okay. And that the water from Drainage Area
18	A Yes, I have that.Q Is Section D(9) a representation of a	18	2 will be diverted into either an existing detention pond or the proposed water quality detention pond,
19	sedimentation maintenance schedule that you were	19	once the waste fill in Drainage Area 2 has reached the
20	referring to in your recommendation in your prefiled	20	final grades. Do you see that?
21	testimony?	21	A Yes.
22	A Yes. The last sentence of that item	22	Q Was that a recommendation that was your
23	regarding inspection and maintenance of the	23	recommendation or did that come from somewhere else
24	sedimentation basins.	24	within the City of Austin staff?
25	Q Are you satisfied that your recommendation	25	A It wasn't my recommendation. I believe
	Page 2168		Page 2170
1	has been fully addressed in that passage?	1	Mr. Kelly was involved with that. I'm not certain
2	A For the sedimentation basins, yes.	2	that was his direct recommendation or if he was just
3	Q Okay. Have you examined the sizing of the	3	involved in the discussion.
4	sedimentation basins at the BFI facility?	4	Q Okay. It sounds like Mr. Kelly is going to
5	A No. I'm not a drainage engineer or a	5	get a few questions, too.
6	hydrologist, and so it's really outside of the scope	6	A Yes.
7	of my job or my expertise.	7	Q In Paragraph (10) of RS-42, I believe there's
8	Q Are you aware, just from your personal	8	some information in there regarding the Stormwater
9	knowledge, if anyone at the City of Austin with those	9	Pollution Prevention Plan. Correct?
10	qualifications or expertise examined the sizing of the	10	A Yes.
11	sed basins for purposes of the Rule 11 Agreement?	11	Q Is your office going to be reviewing any
12	A For purposes of the Rule 11 Agreement, I	12	amendments or proposed changes to the Stormwater
13	don't know if those were specifically looked at.	13	Pollution Prevention Plan as identified in Paragraph
14	Mr. Kelly would probably be able to tell you that.	14	(10)?
15	Q Thank you. I believe when Mr. Word was on	15	A Yes.
16	the stand, he indicated something about the site plan	16	Q So that is something that would come before
17	permit?	17	you. Correct?
18	A Yes.	18	A Yes. I will be one of the people to take a
19	Q You are familiar with that process. Correct?	19	look at it.
20	A Yes.	20	Q Okay. And I note that the plan is supposed
21	Q Would you be one of the persons that would be	21	to be submitted to the City for review and
22	either reviewing or supervising someone reviewing the	22	concurrence. Is it your understanding that the City
23	site plan permit for this facility?	23	must concur with any proposed changes to the
24	A Yes. In this particular case and in other	24	Stormwater Pollution Prevention Plan before it is
25	cases involving landfills, it's not unusual for the	25	submitted for review or approval by the TCEQ?

33 (Pages 2167 to 2170)

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 2171

- A I don't really know one way or another on that. I know this describes concurrence, but that wasn't my language, so I'm not certain about that.
 - Q Okay. Does the City of Austin actually enforce stormwater pollution prevention plans?
- A No, we don't. Generally if there is a complaint regarding a TPS violation, that those are referred to the TCEQ. We do have our own stormwater permit and have obligations under that, but enforcement of TPS permits is not one of those.
- Q So wouldn't it make sense procedurally for the City of Austin to approve any changes before that went to the TCEQ, since the TCEQ is the ultimate enforcement body?
- A Yes, that would make sense. And I think that would -- you know, it's not explicit in the document, but I think that would be my expectation, is that we would review it prior to submittal to the state.
- Q Mr. Lesniak, you have attended most if not all of the contested case hearings on the BFI application, have you not?
- A Yes.

Q Okay. And you've heard the testimony of Steve Stecher, the expert witness on behalf of TJFA. Correct?

Page 2173

- Q Okay. So then it would be fair to say your testimony was much more specifically looking at erosion and effects of erosion and sediments, as opposed to any drainage type issues with respect to capacity or sufficiency of drainage?
 - A Yes. I'm kind of a where-the-rubber-hitsthe-road sort of guy as opposed to the people that can actually crunch the numbers.
- MR. RENBARGER: I appreciate that fully. Thank you.

Pass the witness.

JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn? MR. BLACKBURN: Yes. Let me ask the

Court Reporter to provide Exhibit Best-6, Best Exhibit 6. And the reason why, I've marked on mine, and so I want to use an unmarked copy.

It will be NNC. It will be in the green folder, I think. And it should be Witness Best. I don't know where you've put those.

(Brief pause)

CROSS-EXAMINATION

BY MR. BLACKBURN:

Q Well, then, let me try this: It is a picture of water coming off the site, Joyce Best, and it would be Best Exhibit 6. And with the representation that I

Page 2172

- A Yes.
- 2 Q Have you read also his prefiled testimony?
- 3 A Most of it.
- 4 Q Okay. Based on anything that you've heard or
- 5 witnessed during the course of these hearing, are
- there any additional recommendations you would make to
 address the concerns that you expressed in your
 prefiled testimony?
 - A No, not specifically. I think I stand by my statement in my prefiled testimony. You know, on a facility like this, similar to a large construction site, you can always do things better, you can always do more. But I think that what is in the agreement addresses most of my concerns.
 - Q And did you review any drainage provisions with regard to ultimately the adoption of the Rule 11 Agreement?
 - A I reviewed the stormwater drainage characteristics of the site. As I said, I'm not an engineer, so I didn't really review drainage calculations, sizing of channels or structures and those sorts of things. But I did look at how stormwater was going to be managed on the site with an eye towards prevention of erosion and sediment flowing off site beyond their outfalls.

Page 2174

- have added in blue ink, the 2002 date here -- well,
 that's at least one set of them. That's Evelyn's.
 Well, I think we can use this. I have put in -- you
- 4 see in blue ink the date 2002?
 - A Yes.
 - Q Now, I'll make the representation that I added that to my copy. Besides that, that is the exhibit that has been introduced as Best-6. It is Bates stamped NNC97. Do you see that?
 - A Yes.
 - Q All right. Have you ever seen that photograph previously?
 - A Yes, I have. I believe Ms. Best e-mailed a copy of that shortly after this occurred.
 - Q Now, in the context of the City of Austin's jurisdiction, is there anything in that photograph that at least potentially would trigger the City of Austin's jurisdiction?
 - A Possibly. If the area was subject to an approved site plan, there could be possible land development code violations occurring here regarding erosion and sedimentation control. If this water left the site, it would potentially be a violation of the City's water quality code.
 - Q Now, what I'm trying to do is, I'm not asking

34 (Pages 2171 to 2174)

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 2175

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

you specifically, but I'm trying to understand the 1 2 context of your regulatory structure. 3 A Okay. 4 Q Because people call the City of Austin and 5

complain to you about Sunset Farms. Correct?

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q And what I'm really trying to understand is what you have jurisdiction over and what's the context of that. Now, you said, I believe, if they have a site development plan that were approved, there might be violations here?

A Yes.

Q Do you know if Sunset Farms currently has a site development plan that is approved?

A For portions of the property, I believe they do.

Q Okay. And so there's portions they do and portions they don't?

A I believe that's true, yes.

Q Now, can you explain how that came about? I mean, why wouldn't it be for the whole site?

A Well, not being familiar with the history of regulation of landfills, I really couldn't tell you why there are certain portions that do, certain portions that don't. I don't know, when they first

Page 2177

1 triggered because those are really centered on 2 imperious cover.

Q Now, do you have, as part of the site development plan process, concerns about flow, for example, leaving the site?

A Absolutely. Yes.

Q And is there a regulatory structure or rule that directly addresses that?

A Yes. There's really two regulatory structures that apply here. One is the land development code, and the land development code doesn't, for the most part, have -- regarding water leaving the site, it doesn't have numerical rules, discharge limits like you have in TPES or in other parts of the city code. It's really about proper placement of erosion controls, proper stormwater management on site, proper source control of erosion and sedimentation, placement of temporary or permanent water quality controls.

And then there is an inspection process that's associated with the site plan, once construction starts, to ensure that everything is being done according to the site plan. And if there are problems found during those inspections that maybe weren't anticipated during the site plan review, which

Page 2178

began activity out there, whether or not we had either the same rules that are in place today or if we had jurisdiction at the time, so I don't really know.

Q So you really don't know?

A No.

Q Okay. Now, is it my understanding that as part of the so-called Rule 11 Agreement, that BFI has agreed to submit a site development plan for approval to the City?

A Yes.

Q Now, was that in doubt prior to the Rule 11 Agreement?

A Not in my mind.

Q Now, in general, what does the site development plan cover?

A Activities related to construction and development of a site. And on, you know, a typical site, a lot of our rules have to do with impervious cover and drainage infrastructure, parking lots, how you build buildings, really how they're constructed overall.

One of the things that's fairly unique about a landfill facility is, they have very little impervious cover, and so many of our water quality regulations that are in our development code are not is common on a construction site, they can made -- the inspector can direct modifications to that site plan for those controls.

Then the City has a water quality code, that we have an obligation under state law to protect water quality within our jurisdiction. And so we have numerical criteria and discharge limitations that are in that water quality code that apply directly to discharges. Any discharge from this facility or any other property within the City of Austin that discharges to stormsewers or watercourses is subject to those numerical limitations and a general prohibition against polluting surface water.

Q And is there a prohibition associated with increasing the flow coming off of the piece of property being developed?

A In our land development code, there is. And in our water quality code, there is not a provision that applies to that directly, but there is a provision that indirectly applies, that if a discharge creates unusual maintenance requirements or causes congestion of a stormsewer or waterway, that that would be generally prohibited.

Q And if I had questions about specific aspects of drainage and particularly flows and calculations of

35 (Pages 2175 to 2178)

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2181
                                              Page 2179
      flows, would those be better directed to Mr. Kelly?
                                                              1
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Works for me. But,
 1
 2
         A Yes, sir.
                                                              2
                                                                   you know, I've got the easiest job. I've just got to
 3
              MR. BLACKBURN: Pass the witness.
                                                              3
                                                                    go downstairs. We could reconvene at 1:00.
 4
                                                              4
                                                                            MR. BLACKBURN: I think that works for
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any further cross?
 5
              MR. GOSSELINK: I do, and I have perhaps
                                                              5
                                                                   me.
 6
      more than I expected. Would you like me to go on or
                                                              6
                                                                            MR. GOSSELINK: I've always found, you
 7
      would you like to break?
                                                              7
                                                                    know, we have to go off-site and it takes -- 50
 8
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Maybe we should take
                                                              8
                                                                    minutes will not make it. How about 1:30?
 9
                                                              9
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: If we say 1:00, we're
      our lunch break --
10
              MR. GOSSELINK: Okay.
                                                             10
                                                                    not going to get back by 1:00.
11
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: -- until 1:30. So
                                                             111
                                                                           MR. GOSSELINK: Yes.
12
                                                             12
      let's talk a little bit about -- when we come back,
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Why don't we just say
13
      you have 20 minutes? How much?
                                                             13
                                                                    1:30. We may have to work a little bit on Monday.
14
              MR. GOSSELINK: Yes, I may winnow it
                                                                    And I know that compromises your rebuttal proposal a
                                                             14
15
                                                             15
      down over lunch, but 20 minutes.
                                                                   little bit. But it seems like, even if we do go on
16
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. I was just
                                                             16
                                                                   Monday, we'll probably be done mid-morning Monday.
17
                                                             17
                                                                           MR. RENBARGER: Judge, we may want to
      trying to get a sense of the rest of the day. And
18
      there's been several references to Mr. Kelly, so I'm
                                                             18
                                                                    discuss this at a later time. But at least from our
19
                                                             19
      assuming Mr. Kelly is going to be with us for a while.
                                                                    perspective, I believe counsel has identified that at
20
                                                             20
              Thank you, Mr. Kelly.
                                                                   least one witness, Mr. Sherrod, may be coming back to
21
                                                             21
              MR. RENBARGER: Run, Mike, run!
                                                                   talk about some things.
22
                                                             22
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I'm just trying to
                                                                            And again, just in the interest of
23
                                                             23
      figure out the rest of the day, because the parties
                                                                    keeping the hearing moving itself, we certainly would
24
                                                             24
      want to break to negotiate, and then we have the
                                                                    have no objections and, in fact, encourage, if we're
25
      Executive Director's witnesses. I'm wondering if
                                                             25
                                                                    going to be meeting on Monday, to go ahead and knock
                                                                                                           Page 2182
      we're actually going to be done by 5 o'clock or so.
 1
                                                              1
                                                                   out Mr. Sherrod while we can get that done.
 2
              MR. GOSSELINK: It would be, in the big
                                                              2
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Meeting Monday?
 3
      picture, consistent with sort of the game plan we laid
                                                              3
                                                                           MR. RENBARGER: On Monday, yes, sir, as
 4
                                                              4
      out yesterday. You know, I would be willing to stay
                                                                   a rebuttal witness.
 5
                                                              5
      late. I know it's Friday, and I've had, like
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I have to admit I'm
 6
      everybody else, two long weeks. But it would be very
                                                              6
                                                                   drawing a blank. Mr. Sherrod was --
 7
                                                              7
                                                                           MR. RENBARGER: Well, excuse me. I
      helpful to get to the end of the State's case in order
 8
      to evaluate what rebuttal is required. Otherwise, we
                                                              8
                                                                   believe Mr. Gosselink indicated, when we were talking
 9
      don't get to the end until Monday, and then we have --
                                                              9
                                                                   about rebuttal cases --
10
      you know, then we don't have the weekend to deliberate
                                                             10
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes.
11
                                                             11
      about it.
                                                                           MR. RENBARGER: -- that one witness he
12
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes. Well, I'm seeing
                                                             12
                                                                   has, he knows already Mr. Sherrod is very likely going
13
      some grimaces, and we could listen, pre-weekend and
                                                             13
                                                                   to be a part of that rebuttal case.
14
      weekend plans. The weekend starts at 5 o'clock on
                                                             14
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Well, yes. But he
15
                                                             15
      Friday.
                                                                   also --
16
              MR. CARLSON: We were talking about
                                                             16
                                                                           MR. RENBARGER: And there were some
17
      meeting on Monday, I believe, anyhow for a little bit.
                                                             17
                                                                   others he was considering.
18
      So if there's a little mop-up on Monday morning --
                                                             18
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: -- asked for an
19
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: We might be able to do
                                                             19
                                                                   opportunity to evaluate his overall needs for
20
      just a little bit more on Monday morning without
                                                             20
                                                                   rebuttal. So to ask him to jump ahead on that, I'm
21
      seriously jeopardizing your plans to analyze your
                                                             21
                                                                   not quite sure I'm ready to do that.
22
                                                             22
      rebuttal.
                                                                           MR. RENBARGER: Okay.
23
                                                             23
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So why don't we break
              MR. TERRILL: Judge, this might make me
24
                                                             24
      unpopular, but I'll also suggest taking less than an
                                                                   until 1:30, and we'll go from there.
25
                                                             25
      hour and a half for lunch also.
                                                                           (Recess: 12:07 p.m. to 1:30 p.m.)
```

36 (Pages 2179 to 2182)

	Page 2183		Page 2185
1	AFTERNOON SESSION	1	slope failure, but you really I think modified that to
2	FRIDAY, JANUARY 30, 2009	2	be more of a slump of a few feet on the cover
3	(1:30 p.m.)	3	material. Do you remember that?
4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. I think we're	4	A Yes.
5	ready. Back on the record.	5	Q Okay. And one of the things that you
6	Are there any preliminary matters this	6	testified about, as I recall, was that in addition to
7	afternoon?	7	the observable slumps, there were some areas of
8	Mr. Lesniak has returned to the stand.	8	freshly placed material. Do you remember that
9	And, Mr. Gosselink, I think you had	9	cover material?
10	additional cross?	10	A Yes, freshly placed or freshly repaired. I
11	MR. GOSSELINK: Yes, sir. Thank you.	11	don't know if new material had been brought in or
12	PRESENTATION ON BEHALF OF THE CITY OF AUSTIN	12	Q Yes, I think that's what you actually said,
13	(continued)	13	there was just fresh material there.
14	CHARLES LESNIAK III,	14	A Yes, just freshly disturbed.
15	having been previously sworn, testified as follows:	15	Q Okay. And you asked the landfill manager
16	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION	16	was that Everett Moore? Do you know Everett Moore?
17	BY MR. GOSSELINK:	17	A Yes
18	Q Hi again.	18	Q Okay.
19	A Howdy.	19	A I believe it was.
20	Q Mr. Lesniak, you were asked a few questions	20	Q And you asked him, "What was that about?"
21	by counsel for TJFA and the counsel for NNC, and one	21	essentially, why was that material there?
22	of them related to some of the complaints that you	22	A Yes, I think so. I don't know if I asked him
23	received or were aware of in the nineties, and you	23	explicitly. Generally we were talking about the
24	identified those as basically relating to sediment	24	condition of the slope and just having a conversation
25	runoff. Do you remember that?	25	about the conditions out there.
	Page 2184		Page 2186
1	A Yes.	1	Q Okay. And did he explain to you that he had,
2	Q Okay. And was it your intent in helping	2	in fact, spotted this erosion and was fixing it, and
3	craft the Rule 11 Agreement that the provisions in the	3	that was evidence of some of the repair and
4	Rule 11 Agreement would seek to address those concerns	4	restoration process that was ongoing?
5	and remedy them?	5	A Yes; yes, he did.
6	A Yes, definitely.	6	Q Okay. Now, I know that you were out to the
7	Q Do you think that, in fact, those provisions	7	site in September as part of an effort to be diligent
8	will remedy those concerns that you observed back in	8	and check out the status of the site, somewhere before
9	the nineties?	9	any negotiations took place about the Rule 11
10	A Yes.	10	Agreement. Right?
11	Q Okay. And you commented that there were	11	A Yes.
12	some you put it in an interesting context, that a	12	Q Have you been out there more recently?
13	landfill is like a large ongoing construction project.	13	A Not on the facility itself, but I have driven
14	Right? Do you remember that?	14	by it recently.
15 16		15	Q Okay. Well, let's just talk about well,
16 17	Q And you commented that you did observe in the	16	it might apply to both. During your site visits,
17	past that there were historical erosion problems at	17	either in September or more recently, did you observe
18 10	this large ongoing construction project. Right? A Yes.	18	the constructed Ditch K?
19 20		19	A Yes, I did.
20 21	Q And again, does the Rule 11 Agreement, as you have helped craft it address those concerns?	20	Q Okay. And did it appear to be constructed consistent with the approved design?
22	have helped craft it, address those concerns? A Yes, it does.	21 22	**
23	A Yes, it does. Q You also were asked specifically about a	23	A I didn't review that site plan very closely. But, yes, based on my understanding of how it was to
23 24		24	be constructed, it has been, yes.
25	think you called them in your prefiled testimony a	25	Q And was there a lot of vegetation in the
دے	unik you cance them in your premed testimony a	12 J	And was there a for of vegetation in the

37 (Pages 2183 to 2186)

			Page 2189
1	channel?	1	downchutes. But, yes, I did see downchutes in a
2	A Yes, certainly.	2	number of places.
3	Q Okay. Cattails and other	3	Q Okay. And just out of curiosity, was your
4	A Yes.	4	observation of those downchutes what gave rise to your
5	Q types of vegetation	5	idea or somebody's idea to put that 100-foot buffalo
6	A Yes.	6	grass sod strip on the top of them? That's just a
7	Q that were intended to be in the channel?	7	curiosity question.
8	A Yes.	8	A No, that wasn't my idea. But, yes, as a
9	Q Okay. Did you develop an opinion as to	9	practical matter, I believe that's effective.
10	whether or not Ditch K was or would function in the	10	Q And when you were out there, did you see any
11	way that the City had envisioned it to function?	11	evidence of maintenance of the sedimentation basins on
12	A I don't think I can comment on that as far as	12	the west side?
13	how the City envisioned it to function, because I	13	A Yes, they appeared to have been recently
14	wasn't involved in the original discussions of what	14	cleaned out.
15	the intent of Ditch K was to be.	15	Q Did you have a conversation with Mr. Dugas
16	Q Okay. That was Mike Lyday?	16	about how do you get in and out of these things in
17	A Yes.	17	order to do that?
18	Q Okay. But as far as you could tell, you	18	A Yes, I believe we did.
19	know, did it look like that BFI had done what it	19	Q Okay. And when you talked to Mr. Dugas, did
20	promised to do?	20	you talk to him about the new irrigation system?
21	A Yes.	21	A I don't remember a conversation specifically
22	Q Okay. And assuming that Mr. Lyday had a good	22	about a new irrigation system.
23	motive in mind and as far as you could tell, this	23	Q Okay.
24	was going according to plan?	24	A We may have, but I don't remember that.
25	A Yes.	25	Q I think that you know, I looked at my
	Page 2188		Page 2190
1	Q Okay. And while you were out there, did you	1	notes, and I'm glad you didn't, because that I don't
2	see additional sediment controls that you hadn't seen	2	think happened. Let me ask you the right question.
3	in the past?	3	(Laughter)
4	A Yes, certainly.	4	A That's good.
5	Q Okay. And these sediment controls that you	5	Q Okay. And the right question is, did you
6	hadn't seen in the past, these were in place	6	hear Mr. Dugas testify about it when he was here?
7	notwithstanding the fact that the Rule 11 Agreement	7	A Yes, I did.
8	had not yet been executed. Correct?	8	Q Okay. And do you appreciate that the
9	A Yes, certainly, because at that time there	9	irrigation system which he has presently put in prior
10	I don't know which controls you're talking about	10	to the Rule 11 Agreement, and that which he has
11	specifically. But when I was out there for the site	11	presently put in, indeed subsequent to the Rule 11
12	visit, we had not done the Rule 11 Agreement yet, yes.	12	Agreement, is in place on the north slope?
13	Q What were the additional controls that you	13	A What's the question?
14	did see?	14	Q Did you hear him say that, is the question?
15	A I don't remember specifically. But to the	15	A Yes, yes.
16	extent that vegetated areas are controlled, you know,	16	Q Okay. And that's something that the City
17	the site vegetation was generally much improved over	17	wanted to have happen, isn't it?
18	what it had been during past visits. There was	18	A Yes, absolutely.
19 20	probably more silt fencing in place than I had seen historically. Generally the site outside of the areas	19	Q It's part of the Rule 11 Agreement?
21	that were being actively worked, the vegetation was	20 21	A Yes.
22	more mature.	22	Q So they're taking steps to implement the Rule 11 Agreement as it relates to that provision.
23	Q Did you see the temporary downchutes?	23	Correct?
24	A I saw a number of downchutes. I don't	24	A Yes, it appears so.
25	remember specifically which ones are temporary	25	Q In general, Mr. Lesniak, your observations of
43			C III SCHOLAR, 1711, Depullar, 10al 00001 (allollo 01

38 (Pages 2187 to 2190)

	Page 2191		Page 2193
1	_	1	
1	BFI as it has performed in its relationships with you	1 2	MS. NOELKE: No questions.
2	as part of the negotiations and even prior to the negotiations, do you have reason to believe that BFI	3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Thank you, Mr. Lesniak. You're excused.
4	is committed to implementing the terms of the Rule 11	4	Ms. Noelke, your next witness.
5	Agreement?	5	MS. NOELKE: I call Mr. Michael Kelly.
6	A No, not at all. I don't have any reason to	6	(Witness sworn)
7	believe that.	7	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Please have a seat.
8	Q I hope we had a disconnect.	8	Mr. Kelly.
9	(Laughter)	9	Ms. Noelke.
10	A Okay. Ask the question again.	10	MS. NOELKE: Thank you.
11	Q All right. Do you have any reason to believe	11	MICHAEL PATRICK KELLY,
12	that BFI is not committed to implementing the terms of		having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
13	the Rule 11 Agreement?	13	DIRECT EXAMINATION
14	A I don't have any reason to believe that they	14	BY MS. NOELKE:
15	are not committed. I believe that they are committed	15	Q Would you state your full name, please.
16	to implementing the Rule 11 Agreement.	16	A My name is Michael Patrick Kelly.
17	Q Thanks. I asked the wrong question. I'm not	17	Q Thank you. And who is your employer?
18	sure if I asked the wrong question twice or you	18	A The City of Austin Watershed Protection and
19	answered	19	Development Review Department.
20	A Okay. We got there.	20	Q What is your job with the City?
21	Q We got there. And considering your	21	A I'm a civil engineer specializing in water
22	observations about how the site is now being operated	22	resources.
23	in comparison to the way it had been operated and	23	Q Thank you. Would you please look at City of
24	considering the provisions in the Rule 11 Agreement	24	Austin Exhibits 8 and 9. Would you identify these
25	and considering your observations about BFI's	25	exhibits.
	Page 2192		Page 2194
1	commitment to implement the terms of the Rule 11	1	A Exhibit 8 is my prefiled testimony. Exhibit
2	Agreement, are you satisfied that this site, assuming	2	9 is a summary, resume of my qualifications as they
3	all three of those factors continue, will have	3	pertain to this case.
4	effective erosion and sedimentation control practices	4	Q Thank you. Regarding Exhibit 8 and Exhibit
5	at that site?	5	9, do you have any corrections or changes that need to
6	A Yes, I do.	6	be made?
7	MR. GOSSELINK: I pass the witness.	7	A I do. I have four typographic errors that I
8	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any further cross?	8	would like to correct.
9	MR. RENBARGER: One quick question.	9	Q All right. Would you identify those, please.
10	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION	10	A Page 2 of 6, Line 7, the word "and" between
11	BY MR. RENBARGER:	11	"analyze" and "stormwater" should be deleted.
12	Q Mr. Lesniak, I believe counsel just asked you	12	Line 20 of the same page, the word "no"
13	a number of questions about a September of 2008 site	13	should be changed to "on."
14	visit. Correct?	14	Page 4 of 6, Line 18, there should be a
15	A Yes.	15	"d" at the end of the word "place," "berms should be
16	Q Do you recall when that was scheduled?	16	placed."
17	A As far as when it was scheduled before we	17	And one more. On Page 5 of 6, Line 9,
18	actually went and did the visit?	18	the word "stormwater" near the end of the sentence,
19		19	the "m" and the "r" are transposed.
20	A No. It was probably scheduled a few weeks, a	20	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Page 5, Line 9, is
21	week ahead. I'm not sure exactly.	21	that what you said?
22	MR. RENBARGER: Okay. Pass the witness.	22	WITNESS KELLY: That's correct.
23	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any other cross?	23	MS. NOELKE: Second to the last word in
24	MR. BLACKBURN: No cross.	24	that Line 9.
25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Noelke?	25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Oh, I see.

39 (Pages 2191 to 2194)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2195
                                                                                                       Page 2197
                                                            1
                                                                   Q Are you familiar with the proposed special
 1
      Stormwater.
 2
                                                            2
              WITNESS KELLY: Yes.
                                                                 conditions for the TCEQ draft permit that seek to
 3
                                                            3
        Q (BY MS. NOELKE) Is that it?
                                                                 implement the Rule 11 Agreement?
                                                            4
                                                                   A Yes, I am.
 4
        A That is it.
 5
                                                            5
        Q Do you adopt your prefiled testimony today as
                                                                   Q Okay. And did you, in fact, participate in
 6
      if you had given it here live?
                                                            6
                                                                 the development of the Rule 11 Agreement?
 7
        A I do.
                                                            7
                                                                   A Yes, I did.
 8
              MS. NOELKE: We would offer City of
                                                            8
                                                                   Q Is it fair to characterize the first half of
 9
                                                            9
                                                                 your testimony -- actually, the majority of the pages
      Austin Exhibits 8 and 9.
10
                                                           10
                                                                 of your testimony as setting forth your concerns about
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Just a second.
11
                                                           11
                                                                 the application in the event there was no Rule 11
              Mr. Kelly --
12
                                                          12
              WITNESS KELLY: Sir?
                                                                 Agreement?
13
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: -- look at Page 4,
                                                          13
                                                                   A Yes.
14
      Line 21. Isn't there a word that needs to be fixed
                                                          14
                                                                   Q And is it fair to also characterize your
15
                                                          15
                                                                 testimony as stating at the end that because of the
      there?
16
                                                           16
              MS. NOELKE: Oh, yes.
                                                                 Rule 11 Agreement, you have no further concerns about
17
                                                          17
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Line 21, Page 4.
                                                                 your area of expertise, which I think has been
18
                                                          18
              WITNESS KELLY: Yes. I see the word
                                                                 characterized as -- let me just read your answer, if I
19
                                                          19
      "slope" has a zero in there that should be deleted.
                                                                 can, and see if that is still your answer. "It is an
20
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So that should be
                                                          20
                                                                 agreement that substantially increases the
21
                                                          21
      s-1-o-p-e?
                                                                 requirements and protections that the site
                                                          22
22
              WITNESS KELLY: Correct.
                                                                 operator" -- will implement. Would that be another
23
                                                           23
              MR. BLACKBURN: I'm sorry. Where are
                                                                 typo?
24
                                                           24
      you?
                                                                   A Yes.
25
                                                           25
              WITNESS KELLY: Page 4, Line 21.
                                                                   Q -- at the landfill. It will result in less
                                            Page 2196
                                                                                                       Page 2198
              MS. NOELKE: Page 4, Line 21.
                                                            1
                                                                 exposed soil, quicker and denser establishment of
 1
 2
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Kelly, you type
                                                            2
                                                                 vegetation, proper maintenance and establishment of
 3
      like I do.
                                                            3
                                                                 the vegetation, better capture of sediment on the site
 4
                                                            4
                                                                 so that ultimately the stormwater runoff leaving the
              (Laughter)
 5
              WITNESS KELLY: A rather embarrassing
                                                            5
                                                                 site will have significant reductions in sediment."
 6
                                                            6
      start.
                                                                         Is that still your opinion?
 7
                                                            7
              (Laughter)
 8
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Noelke, with that
                                                            8
                                                                   Q Okay. Do you, Mr. Kelly, have any doubt,
 9
      you offered 8 and 9. Correct?
                                                            9
                                                                 based upon your negotiations with BFI and your
10
              MS. NOELKE: Yes, Your Honor.
                                                           10
                                                                 observations of their actions in those negotiations
11
                                                          11
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And is there
                                                                 and subsequently about whether or not BFI is committed
12
      objection?
                                                          12
                                                                 to implementing the terms of this Rule 11 Agreement?
13
              MR. RENBARGER: No objection.
                                                          13
                                                                   A I have been given no reason to doubt that
14
              MR. BLACKBURN: No objection.
                                                          14
                                                                 commitment.
15
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Both are admitted.
                                                          15
                                                                   Q Do you believe that they're capable of
16
                                                           16
              (Exhibit City of Austin Nos. 8 and 9
                                                                 implementing those terms?
17
      admitted)
                                                           17
                                                                   A Yes.
18
                                                           18
                                                                         MR. GOSSELINK: Pass the witness.
              MS. NOELKE: Pass the witness.
19
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Gosselink?
                                                           19
                                                                         JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Let's see. For cross,
20
                CROSS-EXAMINATION
                                                           20
                                                                 Mr. Terrill?
21
      BY MR. GOSSELINK:
                                                           21
                                                                         MR. TERRILL: No questions.
22
                                                           22
        Q Good afternoon, Mr. Kelly.
                                                                         JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Talley?
23
                                                           23
            Good afternoon.
                                                                         MS. TALLEY: No questions.
24
                                                           24
           Are you familiar with the Rule 11 Agreement?
                                                                         JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Mann?
25
                                                           25
                                                                         MS. MANN: I have no questions.
```

40 (Pages 2195 to 2198)

	Page 2199		Page 2201
1	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Shepherd?	1	Q Do you see where D-3 discharges into any
2	MR. SHEPHERD: No questions.	2	stormwater pond?
3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Head?	3	A Will you give me a second just to follow the
4	CROSS-EXAMINATION	4	arrows here?
5	BY MR. HEAD:	5	Q Take your time.
6	Q Good afternoon, Mr. Kelly.	6	(Brief pause)
7	A Good afternoon.	7	A It appears that, if I'm reading the arrows
8	Q You looked at the your primary areas of	8	right, that the drainage area, at least some of it
9	concern, according to your testimony on Page 3 of 6,	9	goes to Ditch L. It also appears that some of it
10	is drainage, water quality and erosion control. Is	10	would go into the ditch that feeds the proposed wet
11	that accurate?	11	pond.
12	A Yes.	12	Q Point me out where you see where drainage
13	Q Did you review the portion of the	13	area D-3 goes to the wet pond, if you can.
14	application, Attachment 6, regarding the drainage?	14	A Well, I guess I would state that it's
15	A May I	15	unclear. I'm seeing some arrows that point the
16	Q The application?	16	direction to Ditch L, but then I'm seeing the contours
17	A review that just to make sure I know what	17	that would force the water to the pond, and I'm not
18	you're talking about.	18	seeing any barriers or anything that would prevent
19	Q Where it starts, yes. It's going to be	19	surface runoff from moving there. So it's a bit
20	Volume 2.	20	unclear, but it's going to one of two places, either
21	MR. BLACKBURN: It should be right	21	towards Ditch L or towards the pond, based on the
22	there.	22	contours.
23	Q (BY MR. HEAD) It's Attachment 6, and it	23	Q And if there had been sworn testimony in this
24	begins at 000922.	24	hearing to the effect that D-1 and D-3 certainly
25	A Okay. Yes, I have seen this.	25	D-3 does not go through any stormwater pond, would you
	Page 2200		Page 2202
1	Q Did you review the calculations during these	1	have any reason to dispute that testimony?
2	calculation?	2	A I would take that as somebody more
3	A I do not believe I got into detail on this.	3	knowledgeable about it.
4	I was primarily focused on the submittals for city	4	Q All right. Now, D-1, can you tell me where
5	permits, and I was looking primarily at the drainage	5	D-1 enters a stormwater pond, Drainage Area D-1 which
6	calculations in that submittal.	6	is at the northwest quadrant?
7	Q Right. Now, you testified on Page 5, Line 9	7	A On this drawing, there doesn't appear to be
8	of your prefiled, that "There are drainage areas that	8	any pond. What I was made aware of during this
9	do not drain to stormwater ponds prior to discharging	9	testimony and just noticing from some of the other
10	to off-site drainage systems." That was one of your	10	exhibits, was that there was something called an
11	concerns. Correct?	11	existing sedimentation pond, I believe, at that site.
12	A Correct.	12	Q Yes, sir.
13	Q Do you believe that has there been any	13	A And so that was my that was the pond that
14	modification that you're aware of whereby all drainage	14	I believed was going to capture the outfall from D-1.
15	areas now drain to stormwater ponds?	15	Q If you look at the pond, the large ponds
16	A With the condition that the previously	16	right below where it says D-10, 53.18-acre
17	permitted by City of Austin wet pond be constructed	17	A Uh-huh.
18	and that drainage area then drain to that, I believe	18	Q does not that pond take water from
19	all the primary areas of my concern were addressed.	19	Downchute B from Area D-2?
20	Q Could you turn to, in the application, Page	20	A Yes.
21	000968.	21	Q Do you see any conduit where water from D-1
22	A Okay.	22	enters that pond?
23	Q And do you see Drainage Area D-3 at the	23	A No, I don't.
24	southeast section of the facility?	24	Q Okay. Have you visited the facility?
25	A Yes, I see D-3.	25	A No, I have not.

41 (Pages 2199 to 2202)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

Page 2205 Page 2203 Q So you never have had the occasion to look at 1 A It is. 1 2 any of the detention ponds on the west of the southern 2 Q And if you'll look in the application at Page 3 3 side. 1127 and Page 1128. That's APP. It's right at the 4 4 very back of Part 2. A No. 5 5 Q Have you done any analysis as to whether A Okay. I'm there. 6 those ponds are adequately sized? 6 Q Do you see that there is, on Page APP 1127, 7 A Yes, I have. 7 something called "Existing Drainage Condition, City of 8 Q What was your analysis? 8 Austin." And then on 1128, "Proposed Drainage 9 A My analysis --9 Condition, City of Austin"? 10 Q What did your analysis consist of? 10 A Yes, I see that. 11 A My analysis consisted first of asking 11 Q Now, could you explain to me what the City of 12 questions about how they were sized, when we were 12 Austin's review of drainage alterations involves? 13 first presented this information. 13 A The bottom line is that there are no adverse 14 Q And who did you ask those questions to? 14 impacts, and that is determined by changes in certain 15 15 A I asked it of Mr. Shull. hydrologic or hydraulic parameters. The real bottom 16 16 line is a change in the water surface elevation O Right. 17 17 A -- as the representative. And the answer I typically downstream off of a property, so when the 18 18 got was that they were sized for a half inch of runoff water leaves a property, you want to make sure that 19 19 downstream or adjacent property owners are not 20 Q Right. Have you done any independent 20 flooded. That's the primary criteria, and that's done 21 21 by using a step-back water model. Other than that, analysis as to whether these ponds, being sized for 22 22 one-half inch of capture volume, is adequate to catch other hydrologic parameters would be the discharge 23 23 rate and the discharge volume to look to see for the sediment from a landfill which is anticipated to 24 24 be expanded another 75 to 50 feet high? increases in those. 25 25 A I have not corresponded the drainage area to Q So you are looking to see if there is an Page 2206 the size. I accepted the word that they were sized 1 increase in both rate and volume of flow from the for a half inch. And then I verified that that was 2 changed condition as compared to the prior condition? 3 the rule for the City of Austin Environmental Criteria 3 A Yes. May I clarify that those last two, the 4 Manual for sizing, and which it was. 4 rate and volume, are indicators. To my knowledge, 5 5 Q And does that rule specifically apply to they are not -- it is not prohibited in and of itself 6 landfills? 6 that thou shalt not have an increase in those two. 7 7 A No, it does not specifically apply to What is prohibited is an increase in the water surface 8 landfills. It applies to the construction phase of 8 elevation of the 100-year storm. 9 any land development project. 9 Q Okay. So you used the 100-year storm as 10 Q Regardless of the fact that there's a half 10 opposed to the 25-year storm as your criteria? 11 inch criteria in the City of Austin manual, you have 11 A That's City of Austin criteria. 12 done no independent analysis as to whether these 12 Q Now, to your knowledge, on Page 1127, does 13 sedimentation ponds will be adequate to control the 13 the flow that's depicted at any of the outfalls, it 14 sedimentation coming from off the slopes, have you? 14 includes both the 25-year and the 100-year. Correct? 15 15 A That's correct. I've done no additional A That's correct. 16 16 Q And do I understand there is some calculation calculations to that regard. 17 MR. HEAD: All right. Pass the witness. 17 difference between the way the City of Austin 18 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn? 18 calculates these matters and TCEQ does? 19 **CROSS-EXAMINATION** 19 A That's what I've learned through this 20 BY MR. BLACKBURN: 20 21 21 Q Good afternoon. Q Now, there is a site development plan, I 22 22 A Good afternoon. believe, that has been submitted to the City of 23 23 Q I have a couple of questions to ask you, Austin. Is that correct? 24 24 A Yes. Mr. Kelly, regarding City of Austin drainage 25 25 requirements. Is this an area that you work with? And would this be -- would the review of this

42 (Pages 2203 to 2206)

		Π	1
	Page 2207		Page 2209
1	drainage system be part of that site development	1	been introduced into evidence in this proceeding but
2	review process?	2	was not directly a part of the application.
3	A Yes.	3	A Okay.
4	Q Now, how does the City of Austin define or	4	Q Now, would you look and what I want you to
5	consider existing conditions?	5	do is compare Figure 3 of AM-33, the one I just asked
6	A I believe it's the condition that is existing	6	you to look at, with the existing conditions,
7	on the ground when you bring your plan in the door.	7	APP 001127 from the application.
8	Q And what if that existing condition is	8	A Okay. I've got them side-by-side here.
9	different than a prior permitting condition for that	9	Q Okay. Would you look at the nomenclature
10	piece of property?	10	is a bit different, but there is an outflow to the
11	A Could you lead me a little further along?	11	west that goes through Sedimentation Pond A that
12	I'm not quite sure or repeat the question.	12	should be identified on both exhibits. Do you see the
13	Q I would be happy to lead you further along.	13	sedimentation pond at sort of the top of the well,
14	(Laughter)	14	toward the top of the west boundary?
15	MR. BLACKBURN: Let's see. Let me ask	15	A Yes. The sedimentation pond Sedimentation
16	the Court Reporter, could you find AM-33, please.	16	Pond A?
17		17	Q Right.
18	look at the Figure 3 on the back, that should be a	18	A Yes, I do.
19	fold-out map there. Did you find that?	19	Q And there is a Q noted on AM-34. Do you see
20	A Okay. I did.	20	that?
21	Q What I'll represent to you is that AM-33 is a	21	A I do.
22	letter from the TCEQ with regard to the approval of a	22	Q And there is a Q noted on Figure 3 of AM-33?
23	permit modification for this BFI Landfill site. And	23	A Yes.
24	this modification, the date of the letter is	24	Q And I will represent to you they've been
25	February 1, 2006, and the drawing is indicated as	25	one is your City of Austin calculation and another is
	Page 2208		Page 2210
1	being revised on March 1, 2006. Do you see that?	1	TCEQ calculation, so the Q's will be different.
2	A I do.	2	A Okay.
3	Q Now, this had been I'll represent to you	3	Q Is that your understanding?
4	prior testimony indicated that this was the final	4	A I heard that during the testimony, yes.
5	permitted condition of the modification that was	5	Q That the methodologies are a bit different
6	applied for and received by BFI. Have you ever seen	6	and so and I'm not asking you to compare the Q's.
7	this document before?	7	I'm just trying to find the point where that outflow
8	A Figure 3 or the entire	8	is.
9	Q Well, first I'll ask you, have you seen the	9	A Okay.
10	letter?	10	Q Now, in looking at the diagram, first from
11	A I believe right now is the first time I'm	11	AM-33, Figure 3 that's attached to that, can you see
12	seeing the letter.	12	where the boundary is of DA 5 which depicts the
13	Q And have you previously seen the diagram that	13	boundary of the area flowing into Sedimentation Pond
14	is identified as Figure 3?	14	A? Do you see that?
15	A If it was included in these binders, then I	15	A I do.
16	did. But I don't recall seeing it loose or as an	16	Q Okay. Now, I want you to compare that with
17	attachment here. I may have. But, quite frankly, the	17	the boundary on the existing drainage condition City
18	volume, number of some of these drawings, I'm not	18	of Austin map, APP 1127 for the same area. Do you see
19	exactly sure when I saw what.	19	that?
20	Q Right. And I'll represent to you that I do	20	A Yes, I do.
21	not believe that this is in the application. I	21	Q Now, do you see where, on the Figure 3 from
22	believe that this comes through a separate set of	22	AM-33, there is a boundary line that essentially stops
23	exhibits	23	the flow going to Sedimentation Pond A roughly at the
24 25	A Okay.	24 25	north edge of Sedimentation Pond A? Do you see that boundary?
د ک	Q involving permit modification that has	دعا	ooungary :

43 (Pages 2207 to 2210)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

		1	~
	Page 2211		Page 2213
1	A I believe I'm looking at the same thing. In	1	Q Is it appropriate under City of Austin
2	my exhibit, this is outlined in a blue triangle, and	2	requirements if, in fact, Figure 3 of AM-33 is the
3	this would be the base of the triangle, so to speak.	3	existing permitted condition, to represent existing
4	Q Be the base of the triangle.	4	conditions to be contrary to that which is permitted?
5	A Yes. Okay. I see that.	5	A I don't know that I have a definitive City of
6	Q And do you see where that triangle, that	6	Austin answer on that.
7	area, do you see the area that is marked as a blue	7	Q Does it cause you some concern?
8	triangle?	8	A May I explain my thought process that's going
9	A Yes.	9	on right now?
10	Q On Figure 3 of AM-33, that triangle is shown	10	Q Oh, I guess so (laughter), reluctantly guess
11 12	flowing to the north and then back around to the east	11 12	SO.
13	as Part of DA what is called 6 on that diagram.	13	A If I'm the person looking at this, then I understand that there is a permitted condition and
14	Correct?	14	there is an actual condition. I don't know under what
15	A I have to be real honest. From the size of this, it's really difficult for me to see the arrows	15	authority the City has to operate for previous or
16	on this to really tell you.	16	for other entities' previous permitted conditions.
17	Q Let me ask you this, to do this as an	17	And so that would cause me a question mark, as a City
18	assumption. Assume with me that the arrows indicate	18	of Austin reviewer, to say, "Is it on-the-ground
19	and prior testimony indicate that on Figure 3 of	19	conditions that exist right now or am I beholden to
20	AM-33, the drainage is indicated as flowing to the	20	previously permitted?" And so that would be the
21	north and back to the east as part of the drainage of	21	question mark in my mind as I looked at this.
22	DA 6.	22	Q Okay. Well, then, let me change this a bit.
23	A Yes, that looks clear.	23	Existing conditions at this location are represented
24	Q Okay. Now, if you look at the existing	24	as being something. There is an increase in time of
25	drainage conditions on the City of Austin application	25	concentration that is associated with that, and that
	Page 2212		Page 2214
1	on 1127 I'm talking about this same triangle	1	might increase flow, all things being equal. If that
2	area	2	were all that was happening and that flow were
3	A Okay.	3	increased and there was not an offset, would that be
4	Q do you see that D-7, which drains to	4	of concern to the City of Austin?
5	Sedimentation Pond A, has been enlarged to include the	5	A To summarize the question, would it be of
6	triangle as part of its drainage area?	6	concern to the City of Austin if the flow was
7	A Yes, I see that.	7	increased as a result of these changes?
8	Q Do you see that the drainage area draining to	8	Q Yes.
9	Sedimentation Pond A has increased from 27 acres,	9	A If it caused an adverse effect to other
10 11	under AM-33, Figure 3, to 35.9 acres on APP 1127?	10 11	property owners, it would be.
12	A I see that. Q Now, based on your understanding of	12	Q Now, in your discussions with BFI with regard to the Rule 11 Agreement, did anyone from BFI ever
13	hydrology, if you increase the size of a drainage	13	point to you the fact that their prior permitted
14	area, will you increase the flow coming out of any	14	condition might be different than what perhaps is on
15	outlet from that drainage area?	15	the ground out there?
16	A All other conditions being equal, yes.	16	A I don't recall that discussion ever
17	Q And if you increase the slope on that same	17	happening.
18	drainage area, will you further increase the amount of	18	MR. BLACKBURN: Pass the witness.
19	flow coming off that drainage area?	19	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any further cross?
20	A If it results in an increase in the time of	20	MR. GOSSELINK: Yes, Your Honor.
21	concentration, your peak flow would increase.	21	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION
22	Q Okay. Now	22	BY MR. GOSSELINK:
23	A I'm sorry. I misspoke. If it results in a	23	Q Mr. Kelly, you were just asked some questions
24	decrease in the time of concentration, it would result	24	about more or less what's the better way to look at
25	in an increase in the peak flow. Right.	25	the situation in defining the existing conditions at

44 (Pages 2211 to 2214)

25

make the actual comparisons. Right?

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

	5001121 110. 502 00 2170		2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2
	Page 2215		Page 2217
1	the site. Is it better to rely upon a mistaken	1	A That's one thing that I do.
2	permitted condition when you're trying to figure out	2	Q Okay. And as part of that, you would point
3	what will actually happen out there or is it better to	3	that out, but you would also point out this potential
4	rely upon the actual on-the-ground conditions when	4	confusion associated with the prior permit
5	you're trying to figure out what's going to happen	5	representations. Is that what you're telling me?
6	next with the proposed on-the-ground conditions?	6	A Yes.
7	Which is the better thing to do?	7	Q Okay. So there's these thing that you would
8	A I don't know what is better. I can	8	say to sort of a boss saying, "Hey, look. This is
9	Q Wouldn't you prefer to know what the real	9	what's really happening, but these guys actually have
10	answer is rather than be tied to some prior mistake?	10	a document over here that's inconsistent with what's
11	A In terms of why I'm pausing is because	11	really on the ground." Okay?
12	there are a number of things interacting here, and	12	A Yes.
13	it's tough to answer one question without answering	13	Q Okay. Now, did you hear the explanation from
14	two or three more. Would you mind asking it again?	14	Mr. Mehevec about why what's in that AM-33 document is
15	Just maybe I can get a better handle on this.	15	different than what's actually on the ground?
16	Q Yes, sir. If you were in Drainage	16	A I did hear it.
17	Engineering Class 101 or 301 and the professor asked	17	Q Okay. Is there anything in there that struck
18	you, "I would like to find out whether or not this	18	you as not actually affecting you know, he said
19	project is actually going to impact the downstream	19	there were three things that changed, that caused the
20	landowners," would you like to evaluate a condition	20	change in the flow. Do you remember that?
21	that you knew was inaccurate, although it was written	21	A I do.
22	down somewhere, or would you like to evaluate the	22	Q Okay. And one of them was, for example, the
23		23	TxDOT manual change?
24	actual on-the-ground condition to make that determination?	24	A Yes.
25		25	Q You're aware that that's true?
23	A I would certainly like to use on-the-ground	23	
	Page 2216		Page 2218
1	accurate information.	1	A Yes.
2	Q Okay. Now, I hesitate to ask this. Why was	2	Q Okay. And the other thing he said was that
3	my first question giving you pause? Did that have	3	they, through some due diligence, discovered a
4	something to do with City of Austin procedural issues?	4	topographic inconsistency and so they said, "Wow!
5	A Well, it was the word "previously permitted	5	Since 1994, we've had this arrow going to the east;
6	condition."	6	but, in fact, the water is going to the south." Okay?
7	Q Okay.	7	So he said, "We need to make that change." Do you
8	A And then and now I'm outside of the	8	remember that?
9	classroom and I'm in the real world and I know that	9	A Yes, I do.
10	there are other agencies, other rules that I may not	10	Q And is that, in fact, one of those things
11	be aware of and not sure which condition am I required	11	that we just agreed was the right thing to do?
12	to look at as that condition.	12	A In terms of representing reality, yes.
13	Q Okay.	13	Q Okay. And he also admitted that part of the
14	A I would be concerned if there were an error.	14	buffer zones weren't included.
15	However, knowing that sometimes rules do not always	15	A Okay.
16	represent reality, I would want to get straight on	16	Q If you're trying to represent reality,
17	both of them so that I could make the best decision	17	shouldn't you contract the buffer zones?
18	and at least represent to somebody who could make that		A If they indeed drain through an outlet and
19	decision what the rub was.	19	you're trying to calculate the flow to that outlet,
20	Q Okay. And I appreciate that you are very	20	yes.
21	good at what you do. As a taxpayer, that's a	21	Q Okay. So he did all the right things in
22	distressing kind of response. But the bottom line is,	22	terms of Drainage 301. Right?
23		23	A I would agree.
24	be trying to figure out what the actual facts are to	24	Q Okay. Now, the question on the table which

45 (Pages 2215 to 2218)

you can't answer is whether or not Mr. Mehevec did

25

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2219
                                                                                                           Page 2221
      something or failed to do something when he submitted
                                                                    accordance with the plans?
                                                              1
 2
      AM-33. Right?
                                                              2
                                                                      A Correct.
 3
         A Correct.
                                                              3
                                                                      Q And if I come in to you later and I say,
                                                              4
                                                                    "Hey, I didn't exactly build it like I told you I was
 4
         Q And, you know -- and you would say, "Gee,
 5
      that might affect what I have to do or might affect
                                                              5
                                                                    going to build it, and it's changed the flow," are you
 6
      what my bosses have to do, even if it doesn't reflect
                                                              6
                                                                    going to accept that as reality on the ground or are
 7
      reality," but you can't make that decision or you feel
                                                              7
                                                                    you going to come back at me on that?
      it's not your decision to make that decision.
 8
                                                              8
                                                                      A So you're coming back for another permit?
 9
                                                              9
      Correct?
                                                                      Q Another permit, that's right. And I'm going
10
         A Yes.
                                                             10
                                                                    to come back and I'm going to say, "You know, I didn't
11
                                                             11
                                                                    do what I told you last time. But don't worry about
         O You make the decision about what's
12
                                                             12
      engineeringly accurate and you leave it to the
                                                                    that. This is the truth about what's out there now,"
13
      policymakers to make a decision about what they have
                                                             13
                                                                    do I get that as a starting point or do you hold me to
14
      to consider other than what's real?
                                                             14
                                                                    what I previously promised?
15
                                                             15
         A If I had a question that I couldn't make that
                                                                      A I'm going through this in my mind right now.
16
      decision, I would bump it up the chain and ask for
                                                             16
                                                                    So we've given a permit under certain assumptions.
17
                                                             17
                                                                    You now come back and you want to do something else
      assistance, yes.
18
                                                             18
               MR. GOSSELINK: No further questions.
                                                                    and say, "Oh, but, by the way, the conditions have
19
                                                             19
      Pass the witness.
                                                                    changed"?
20
                                                             20
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any other cross?
                                                                      Q Correct. And those conditions that have
21
                                                             21
      Mr. Blackburn -- Mr. Head?
                                                                    changed, at least one of those, was a condition that
22
                                                             22
               MR. HEAD: No.
                                                                    was under my engineering control.
               FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION
23
                                                             23
                                                                      A I think where I would first go is, you've got
24
                                                             24
      BY MR. BLACKBURN:
                                                                    to make your control act the way that you said it was
25
                                                             25
        Q I want you to make an assumption with me if
                                                                    going to, because what that says to me is, you
                                             Page 2220
                                                                                                           Page 2222
      you would, Mr. Kelly, that an applicant for a drainage
                                                              1
                                                                    probably, either in construction or design or bidding
 1
 2
      permit comes into the City of Austin a few years back
                                                              2
                                                                    or something, it didn't get built the way you
 3
      and they represent to you they're going to make a
                                                              3
                                                                    permitted it. And if there is more water coming out
 4
      change, and they present to you documentation showing
                                                              4
                                                                    of that control than you said, then before we start as
 5
                                                              5
      that there is no alteration in flow, no increase in
                                                                    ground zero, that control needs to function as it was
 6
      the 100-year flood plain off-site. And on that basis,
                                                              6
                                                                    permitted previously.
 7
                                                              7
      you approve it, it meets your regulations. Then
                                                                            MR. BLACKBURN: Thank you. No further
 8
      sometimes later they come back in and they say, "You
                                                              8
                                                                    questions.
 9
      know, that condition that you approved for me to go
                                                              9
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Anything more?
10
      to, actually, I was wrong, and there is more flow
                                                             10
                                                                            MR. GOSSELINK: I think so.
11
      coming off than was previously thought to be." Now,
                                                             11
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.
12
      had that been represented at the original time, it
                                                             12
                                                                            FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION
13
      might not have been approved. Right?
                                                             13
                                                                    BY MR. GOSSELINK:
14
        A If that additional amount resulted in an
                                                             14
                                                                      Q You were asked a hypothetical question a
15
      adverse impact, you're correct.
                                                             15
                                                                    minute ago, and I'm going to ask you a hypothetical
16
         Q Now, if I have represented to you I'm going
                                                             16
                                                                    question which I think more closely resembles what's
17
      to engineer something to work a certain way, does that
                                                             17
                                                                    actually happening.
18
      indicate to you I have control over how that is, in
                                                             18
                                                                      A Okay.
19
      fact, put on the ground?
                                                             19
                                                                            MR. BLACKBURN: I object to the
20
                                                             20
         A Yes.
                                                                   testimony.
21
                                                             21
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: To Mr. Gosselink's
         Q And if I represent to you in a drawing to the
22
                                                             22
      City of Austin that I'm going to build something a
                                                                    testimony?
23
                                                             23
      certain way, will you hold me to that?
                                                                            MR. BLACKBURN: Yes.
24
                                                             24
         A If you build it, yes.
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: That objection is
25
                                                             25
         Q If I build it, it has to be built in
                                                                    sustained. Go ahead and ask your question.
```

46 (Pages 2219 to 2222)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2223
                                                                                                           Page 2225
        Q (BY MR. GOSSELINK) I'm going to ask you a
                                                                    if nothing has changed on those portions of the
 2
      different hypothetical question.
                                                               2
                                                                    project, do you have to go through any recomputations
 3
                                                               3
        A Okay.
                                                                    at that time?
 4
                                                               4
        Q If there was a prior permit that was
                                                                      A No, just the area that was changed.
 5
                                                               5
      submitted -- and I'm going to ask you to look at
                                                                      Q All right. So now what happens is, the
 6
      what's previously been marked as AM-32 and ask whoever
                                                               6
                                                                    Applicant discovers three things that have changed,
 7
      might have it to deliver it to you.
                                                               7
                                                                    and we've gone over that. Okay? TxDOT, which
 8
        A Okay.
                                                               8
                                                                    includes a change in the C factor. Right.
 9
                                                               9
        Q Do you have it, Mike?
                                                                      A (Nods head)
10
        A I do.
                                                              10
                                                                      Q Okay. A survey and the buffer zone. Faced
11
        Q And this represents a 2002 modification which
                                                             11
                                                                    with the reality of those changes, he needs to make a
12
                                                             12
      at the time reflected understood topography and the
                                                                    decision about what's the right thing to submit and
13
      understood requirements of the TxDOT manual or the
                                                             13
                                                                    label it "existing conditions." Is it not correct
14
      City of Austin requirements. Okay? That's the
                                                             14
                                                                    that he should include those changes in that
15
                                                             15
      baseline piece. And in 2006, which is AM-33, you'll
                                                                    submission so as to accurately and properly define the
16
      see that there is a section taken out of the right-
                                                             16
                                                                    actual existing conditions?
17
                                                             17
      hand corner of the landfill. Do you see that, "DA 1,
                                                                      A Yes.
18
      22 acres" word there. Do you see that?
                                                              18
                                                                            MR. GOSSELINK: Pass the witness.
19
                                                              19
        A Oh, okay. I see where you're at now, yes.
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Anything more?
20
        Q Okay. And you'll note that there is a change
                                                             20
                                                                            MR. BLACKBURN: No.
21
                                                             21
      reflected in the flow or the Q in Outflow 1 right by
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Thank you,
22
                                                              22
      the area where that change, physical design to the
                                                                    Mr. Kelly -- oh, I did it again.
23
                                                              23
      landfill occurred?
                                                                            MS. NOELKE: I have no questions.
24
                                                              24
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I'm sorry, Ms. Noelke.
        A Okay. I see that.
25
                                                              25
        Q And, indeed, the Q went from 1386 to 1377.
                                                                            Mr. Kelly, thank you for your service.
                                              Page 2224
                                                                                                           Page 2226
      Do you see that?
                                                               1
 1
                                                                    You're excused.
 2
        A I do.
                                                               2
                                                                            Ms. Noelke, I think that was your last
 3
        Q Okay. And you see that all the other Q's
                                                               3
                                                                    witness. Right?
                                                                            MS. NOELKE: Yes.
 4
                                                               4
      stayed the same?
 5
                                                               5
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any other evidence to
 6
        Q Do you see the cover note of the letter on
                                                               6
                                                                    offer of any kind?
 7
                                                               7
      the front of AM-33 dated February 1, 2006, do you see
                                                                            MS. NOELKE: No. We rest.
      that? And if you would turn to the third page under
                                                               8
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. I think we are
 9
      "Drainage calculations," do you see that?
                                                               9
                                                                    ready for the Executive Director's case. I think that
10
        A Yes.
                                                              10
                                                                    the parties also asked for a break to negotiate
11
                                                             11
                                                                    concerning the permit provisions.
        Q It's (b), and this is a notice of deficiency
12
      letter. And the question posed by the TCEQ to BFI
                                                             12
                                                                            Why don't we do this: You don't know
13
      was, "What are the drainage calculation results for
                                                             13
                                                                    how long that's going to take. Right?
14
      drainage areas DA 2, 3, 4, 5 and 12?" Do you see
                                                             14
                                                                            MR. HEAD: I would expect it will take,
15
                                                             15
      that?
                                                                    the way people have been getting along in some of
16
                                                              16
                                                                    these special provision negotiations, I hope it will
        A I do.
17
        Q And in order to have the TCEQ be able to
                                                             17
                                                                    take no longer than 20 or 30 minutes max.
18
      consider this application for the MOD in 2006, BFI had 18
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.
19
      to answer the NOD question. Do you understand that?
                                                             19
                                                                            MR. GOSSELINK: Are you looking at me,
20
                                                             20
                                                                    saying this is (laughter)?
        A Okay. Yes.
21
                                                             21
                                                                            (Simultaneous discussion)
        Q And they responded by saying, "Nothing has
22
                                                             22
      changed on those other outflows, and so we don't
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Mann, you have a
23
                                                             23
      really need to submit anything about that." Would
                                                                    pen in your hand. Would you take my desk phone
24
                                                             24
      that be consistent with the way the City of Austin
                                                                    number, please.
                                                             25
25
                                                                            MS. MANN: Sure.
      would look at a submission like this? In other words,
```

47 (Pages 2223 to 2226)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2227
                                                                                                         Page 2229
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: 936.0716. And call me
                                                             1
                                                                           MR. HEAD: -- are we on the record?
 2
      when you're ready.
                                                             2
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir.
 3
              MR. SHEPHERD: Judge, one last question.
                                                             3
                                                                           MR. HEAD: I do think we want to make it
 4
      As far as the order of questioning the ED witnesses,
                                                             4
                                                                   clear on the record that all parties to this
 5
      are we going to follow the same basic pattern here?
                                                             5
                                                                   proceeding agreed to the special conditions of which
 6
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Well, I was going to
                                                             6
                                                                   you're going to hear, all parties have agreed to
 7
      ask about that. Mr. Shepherd, am I correct that your
                                                             7
                                                                   those.
 8
      position, similarly to Austin's, is that you do not
                                                             8
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Excellent.
 9
      oppose the issuance of a permit but you do not favor
                                                             9
                                                                           MR. HEAD: And we do want that on the
10
      issuance of a permit either, you're kind of neutral,
                                                            10
                                                                  record when it comes before the TCEO.
11
                                                            11
      aren't you?
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.
12
                                                            12
              MR. SHEPHERD: We are neutral. I view
                                                                           MR. BLACKBURN: With the understanding
13
                                                            13
      our responsibility is reviewing the proposed
                                                                   that we are not in agreement with issuance, but if it
14
      application for whether it meets the rule in rendering
                                                            14
                                                                   is issued, that this language has been cleared by all
15
                                                            15
      a neutral opinion on that.
                                                                   the parties?
16
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Right. And that
                                                            16
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. And that will
17
                                                            17
      opinion is that, as I understand it from your
                                                                   be presented during the Executive Director's case, I
18
      witnesses, that you have found no deficiencies?
                                                            18
                                                                   assume, the exact language that you've agreed on?
19
                                                            19
              MR. SHEPHERD: At this point in time --
                                                                           MR. HEAD: The language is. But I just
20
                                                            20
      at the point before the SOAH hearing started, we had
                                                                   wanted it clear that all parties -- of course, we
21
                                                            21
      made a recommendation to issue that permit, that it
                                                                   oppose the permit issuance.
22
                                                            22
      met the rules. But we are certainly open to
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Right.
23
      considering evidence from this hearing and
                                                            23
                                                                           MR. HEAD: All parties have agreed to
24
                                                            24
      re-evaluating that recommendation.
                                                                   the special conditions.
25
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. I think we
                                                            25
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Do you opposed the
                                             Page 2228
                                                                                                         Page 2230
 1
      should proceed in the same manner. It does seem to
                                                             1
                                                                   permit issuance?
 2
      work very well. As long as everybody had an
                                                             2
                                                                           MR. HEAD: We oppose the permit. Was I
 3
      opportunity to cross until they were exhausted, it
                                                             3
                                                                   not clear on that?
 4
                                                             4
      worked out.
                                                                           (Laughter)
 5
                                                             5
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Just making sure.
              MR. RENBARGER: Right. No, I think
 6
                                                             6
                                                                           Housekeeping: Mr. Carlson, you had some
      that's perfectly fair.
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So we'll do the
 7
                                                             7
                                                                   deposition excerpts that you wanted to offer?
 8
      same thing.
                                                             8
                                                                           MR. CARLSON: That's correct, Judge.
 9
              MR. SHEPHERD: All right.
                                                             9
                                                                   And I can either -- I'm going to offer you, obviously,
10
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I guess in the same
                                                            10
                                                                   the hard copy of excerpts from the deposition of
11
                                                            11
      order --
                                                                   Jeremiah Bentley, which would constitute BFI's
12
              MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. Thank you, Judge.
                                                            12
                                                                   cross-examination of him, since his prefiled was
13
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: -- with the one
                                                            13
                                                                   admitted by agreement. I can read the page lines or I
14
                                                            14
                                                                   can just mark it as BFI 35 and we can leave it at
      exception.
15
              Okay. Off the record.
                                                            15
                                                                   that.
16
              (Exhibits ED Nos. ED-AA-1 through
                                                            16
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I would prefer if
17
      ED-AA-3 and ED-MU-1 through ED-MU-3 marked)
                                                            17
                                                                   it's -- and it was agreed earlier that this would be
18
              (Recess: 2:29 p.m. to 3:02 p.m.)
                                                            18
                                                                   the vehicle for establishing the cross-examination.
19
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. Back on
                                                            19
                                                                           MR. BLACKBURN: Yes, Your Honor, it was
20
      the record. And I don't think I exactly need a
                                                            20
                                                                  agreed.
21
      report, because it's going to come up later. Right?
                                                            21
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: It's going to be
22
      You've been negotiating. The results of that will
                                                            22
                                                                   easier for you to just mark it and admit it into the
23
      come up during the testimony, I think.
                                                            23
                                                                   record.
24
              MR. HEAD: Your Honor --
                                                            24
                                                                           MR. CARLSON: All right.
25
                                                            25
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir?
                                                                           MR. BLACKBURN: And that's fine with me
```

48 (Pages 2227 to 2230)

	D 0021		D 0022
	Page 2231		Page 2233
1	as well.	1	identify them.
2	MR. CARLSON: It will be BFI-35.	2	A I will.
3	(Exhibit BFI No. 35 marked)	3	Q Kind of go slowly enough where people can
4	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. BFI-35. Does	4	follow along with you.
5	any party object to the admission of BFI-35?	5	A Okay. Several corrections to the listings in
6	MR. CARLSON: And just for the record,	6	the table of contents. In the table of contents
7	everybody has a copy. It's only the yellow lines, the	7	listing for Issue 0, Part 2, Application Materials
8	highlighted lines that we're offering.	8	Relating to Issue 0, it begins on Page 28, not 27 as
9	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. So pretty	9	marked in the listing. Just below that, Item 3,
10		10	Technical Review Conclusion, that should be 29 instead
11	objection, BFI-35, without limitation, is admitted.	11	of 28.
12	(Exhibit BFI No. 35 admitted)	12	Then for Issue X, on the next page the
13	, ,	13	second item is missing. It's Subheading No. 2. No. 2
14	1 0	14	would be Application Materials Relating to Issue X.
15	5	15	And then the next item which is shown as 2 is actually
16		16	No. 3, Technical Review Conclusion Relating to Issue
17		17	X.
18		18	Also in the table of contents, the list
19	, ,	19	of exhibits, the exhibit list should begin with
20	before we go to the Executive Director's case?	20	ED-AA-2. ED-AA-1 is the prefiled testimony which
21	And, Mr. Shepherd, you may call your	21	we're looking at. ED-AA-2 is my resume, which also
22	first witness, unless you have an opening statement.	22	includes my continuing education. So there is not a
23	MR. SHEPHERD: I do not have an opening	23	separate exhibit of training record.
24	statement. I would like to call Art Avakian.	24	The third exhibit is not the item listed
25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: If you would come	25	here. It's a copy of the Executive Director's
	Page 2232		Page 2234
1	forward, please.	1	response to public comment. So Exhibit ED-AA-3 should
2	(Witness sworn)	2	be Executive Director's Response to Public Comment.
3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Thank you.	3	Q And then, Mr. Avakian, following that
4	Mr. Shepherd.	4	exhibit, are there also an exhibit AA-4 and an Exhibit
5	PRESENTATION ON BEHALF OF THE EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR	5	AA-5 that should be listed there?
6	ARTEN J. AVAKIAN,	6	A Yes. There are two more exhibits that were
7	having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:	7	provided in a supplement to the prefiled testimony on
8	DIRECT EXAMINATION	8	the next day. AA-4 is a copy of the draft permit or
9	BY MR. SHEPHERD:	9	the draft permit as it existed at the time we filed
10	Q Mr. Avakian, do you have	10	the prefiled testimony. So Exhibit ED-AA-4 is a copy
11	MR. SHEPHERD: Could I ask the Court	11	of the draft permit, and ED-AA-5 is a copy of the
12	Reporter to hand what has been marked as ED-AA-1 to	12	compliance history reports.
13	the witness.	13	Q And then after the exhibits, are there any
14	A Ready.	14	other corrections throughout the prefiled?
15	Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Do you have that before	15	A Yes, there's a few more corrections. On Page
16	you?	16	7, Line 276, at the end of that line this line is
17	A I do.	17	referring to the date of the first technical notice of
18		18	deficiency. The date at the end of the line should be
19	A This is my prefiled testimony.	19	March 15, 2006, not March 21, 2007. The correct date
20	Q Okay. Do you have any changes that you would	20	is March 15, 2006.
21	like to make to that, any corrections to that	21	Q Okay.
22	testimony?	22	A And then on Page 22, Line 875 where it says
23	A Yes, I have several corrections.	23	"slope stability," it should read "closure and
24	Q And could you if there is no objection by	24	post-closure."
25	the parties, if you could just walk through those and	25	Q So is that to delete the words "slope

49 (Pages 2231 to 2234)

25

to the changes in the additional documents that

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2237
                                              Page 2235
                                                                    Mr. Avakian described. So would you do that while you
      stability" or to make an addition?
 1
                                                                    go up there. We'll go off the record.
 2
         A No. It is to delete "slope stability" and
                                                               2
 3
      substitute the words "closure and post-closure" --
                                                               3
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: I will do that. Would
      rather, the phrase "closure and post-closure."
                                                               4
 4
                                                                    you prefer that we go through and mark those at this
 5
                                                               5
               And a few more items. On Page 28, Line
 6
      1119, the rule reference 330.177 is a typo. That
                                                               6
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes. It's going to be
 7
      should be 330.127.
                                                               7
                                                                    best if you mark and get everything squared away
 8
               Now, there's a couple of other items.
                                                               8
                                                                    before we move on.
 9
                                                               9
      This is the prefiled testimony prepared in November.
                                                                            Off the record.
10
                                                              10
                                                                            (Off the record: 3:15 p.m. to
      Since that time, there have been several revisions to
11
      the draft permit, including today, and also --
                                                              11
                                                                    3:21 p.m.)
12
                                                             12
         Q And, Mr. Avakian, if I could, we still do
                                                                            (Exhibit ED No. ED-AA-4 marked)
13
                                                             13
      have those. If we could, one that I think we had
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.
14
      discussed out of order. But while we're still on the
                                                             14
                                                                      Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) If I may, Mr. Avakian, you
15
                                                             15
                                                                    have made the changes to the Court's copy of your
      prefiled, I believe on Page 34 of the prefiled,
16
      there's some language identifying the compliance
                                                             16
                                                                    testimony that we just went over?
17
                                                             17
      history that was prepared. Is that information --
                                                                      A Yes.
18
                                                             18
                                                                      Q Your testimony before you, you had referenced
      let's see. That would be on Page 34, Line 1335?
19
                                                             19
         A Yes. We have prepared another compliance
                                                                    an Exhibit 4 and an Exhibit 5. Do those testimonies
20
                                                             20
      history report since then. I think it was prepared at
                                                                    include those exhibits?
21
                                                             21
      the time that the permit application was transferred
                                                                      A The testimonies in the file here?
22
                                                              22
      from Inc. to LLC, from BFI. I can't remember the
                                                                         Yes. The ones before you.
23
                                                              23
      whole name now. But anyway, we prepared another
                                                                      A Not vet.
24
                                                              24
      compliance history, and that was attached to the
                                                                      Q Okay. I would like to hand you what is
25
                                                              25
                                                                    marked as ED-AA-4. I think this was identified in our
      supplement to the prefiled, and it is part of Exhibit
                                              Page 2236
                                                                                                           Page 2238
 1
      ED-AA-5.
                                                               1
                                                                    prefiled and provided to the parties, but the Court
 2
         Q And so that language in your existing
                                                               2
                                                                    may not have the copies that it needs.
 3
      prefiled should just be read in conjunction with the
                                                               3
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: And, Judge, if I could on
 4
      exhibit which is the compliance history which is
                                                               4
                                                                    this AA-4, this is the draft permit that has continued
 5
      broader than what is referenced there?
                                                               5
                                                                    to result in some changes, and I actually have another
                                                                    change to it that I would like to read into the
 6
                                                               6
         A Correct.
 7
                                                               7
                                                                    record. But it is labeled AA-4, I think the same as
         Q Okay. Thank you. And now -- sorry to
 8
      interrupt you earlier -- I believe you had mentioned
                                                               8
                                                                    an exhibit that you already have.
 9
      that we had some changes to the draft permit,
                                                               9
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So is this the
10
      including some changes discussed during our meeting
                                                             10
                                                                    substitute -- is this the revised draft permit that
11
                                                             11
      just a few minutes ago, and that we've also had some
                                                                    people have been talking about?
12
      corresponding revisions to the application which have
                                                             12
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: Yes.
13
      been provided in two different submittals. Is that
                                                             13
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So this AA-4 should
14
      your understanding?
                                                             14
                                                                    replace the one that was supplementally provided?
15
                                                             15
         A That is my understanding, yes.
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: Correct.
16
         Q Okay. I would like to approach it now. And
                                                             16
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.
17
      I'll bring you those and see if we can get them
                                                             17
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: I didn't know if you
18
      distributed.
                                                             18
                                                                    wanted that labeled AA-4 or if you would prefer a
19
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Shepherd, while
                                                             19
                                                                    different exhibit number on it.
20
      you do that, this has been a little different in that
                                                             20
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: No. Actually, that's
21
                                                             21
      you sent me all three copies of the prefiled direct.
                                                                    probably a little cleaner, so we talk about one draft.
22
                                                             22
      So two that the Court Reporter has for the official
                                                                    Okay. So everybody is clear now that what's before me
23
                                                             23
      record are the ones that I have been holding. And I
                                                                    is the revision that I understood from Mr. Head's
24
                                                             24
      don't know that you've ensured that those correspond
                                                                    comments that the parties have agreed on with one
```

50 (Pages 2235 to 2238)

change that Mr. Shepherd is about to read.

25

	Page 2239		Page 2241
1	So does anyone object to the	1	history. Is that being replaced?
2	substitution of this Revised AA-4 previously provided	2	MR. SHEPHERD: No, it is not. I wasn't
3	draft permit?	3	sure
4	MS. NOELKE: No objection.	4	Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Mr. Avakian, do you have
5	MR. BLACKBURN: No.	5	that compliance history before you in the prefiled?
6	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. So that	6	A Are you referring to Exhibit ED-AA-5?
7	substitution is permitted. It hasn't actually been	7	Q Yes. You don't have to look too far. I
8	offered yet.	8	don't think you have it, and I wanted to provide extra
9	Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) And before I offer it,	9	copies.
10	Mr. Avakian, do you have that marked Exhibit 4 before	10	A All right.
11	you now?	11	(Exhibit ED No. ED-AA-5 marked)
12	A Yes.	12	Q I'm actually handing to the Court Reporter
13	Q And that is the current, the most current	13 14	two copies of ED-AA-5, compliance history. Is that
14 15	final draft permit?	15	the compliance history that was prepared for this application?
16	A I think so, except for the things that were discussed in the just before	16	A Yes, this is it.
17	Q Yes. And I was getting to that. Could you	17	Q Okay. I want to back up a little bit so that
18	refer to Page 11 of that document. And it would be	18	we have discussed the draft permit that we just made
19	the section on the bottom half of the page that is	19	the last change to a minute ago. Does that draft
20	under "Special Provisions."	20	permit incorporate the application in this case?
21	A Okay. I'm there on 11.	21	A Yes, it does. Part II of the permit
22	Q Okay. And Special Provision B would read,	22	establishes that the application that is, Parts I
23	"All waste receipts shall cease on or before November	23	through IV of the application are Attachment A to
24	1, 2015." And then we would be the parties have	24	this permit.
25	agreed to insert language after that sentence that	25	Q And do you understand that there have been
	Page 2240		Page 2242
1	would read, " the permittee shall restrict the	1	some recent requests to make revisions to that
2	property in which the landfill currently operates from	2	application, one of which has already been offered and
3	being used for transfer station operations on or after	3	admitted into the evidence by the Applicant? I
4	November 1, 2015." Is that your understanding for	4	believe that that was RS-44, dated January 16th.
5	where that that language would be added?	5	A Yes, I'm aware there are two packages of
6	A Yes.	6	changes to the application, one of them being already
7	Q Okay. And then at the end of that same	7	entered as RS-44 and the other about to be entered?
8	sentence, there would also be an addition of the	8	MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. And if we could,
9	language, "The maximum heights, depths and footprint	9	could I ask the Court Reporter to do we have RS-44
10	for the landfill fill area, as approved by the TCEQ	10	up here?
11	under Permit no. MSW-1447A, shall not be exceeded by	11	Could we go off the record for just a
12	any subsequent modification or amendment of the	12	minute?
13	permit"?	13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Off the record.
14	A Yes. That was the other change that I	14	(Off the record)
15	understood had been discussed.	15	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.
16	Q Okay. Very good. So that would be the	16	Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Now, Mr. Avakian, I
17	with that addition, that would be the final draft	17	understand that may be a red line strike-out version
18	permit provided by the Executive Director?	18	of RS-44?
19	A Yes.	19	A Yes. This looks like the first round of
20	MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. I believe the	20	revisions that we looked at.
21	other exhibit that we had made reference to was the	21	Q Okay. So you have reviewed the revisions
22	compliance history. I just wanted to make sure if the	22	made and those are acceptable to the Executive
23 24	Judge and the Court's file has that Exhibit 5, the	23 24	Director?
24 25	compliance history? JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I have a compliance	24 25	A Yes. Q Okay. And now I understand that there is
2,5	JODOB NEW CHURCH. Thave a comphance	ر تا	V Okay. And now I understand that there is

51 (Pages 2239 to 2242)

TCEO DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2243
                                                                                                        Page 2245
      also a proposal which the Applicant would now like to
                                                             1
                                                                  I'm confused.
 2
      make an additional set of revisions. And I'm going to
                                                             2
                                                                          MR. CARLSON: There are two copies of
 3
                                                             3
      hand you what is not marked at this point, hand it to
                                                                  the same thing -- right, Mr. Shepherd? -- one that's
 4
      the Court Reporter, actually, and I believe this would
                                                             4
                                                                  the clean copy and one that has the red line strike-
 5
      be marked as the next BFI exhibit in their list of --
                                                             5
                                                                  out that would reflect the changes or show the
 6
              MR. GOSSELINK: We will be happy to --
                                                             6
                                                                  changes. Right?
 7
      you had suggested that you would give us an
                                                             7
                                                                          MR. SHEPHERD: That is my understanding.
 8
      opportunity to sponsor these additional revised pages.
                                                             8
                                                                          MR. CARLSON: And I would suggest that
 9
      And since that hasn't happened yet and Mr. Shepherd
                                                             9
                                                                  perhaps we have Exhibit -- is it BFI-36? -- and then
10
      was about to do it, I think he just stepped -- he is a
                                                            10
                                                                  36B is the red line strike-out, would help people see
11
      volunteer. If you want us to come and offer it, we
                                                            11
                                                                  the changes.
12
                                                            12
      will.
                                                                          MR. SHEPHERD: And I believe this
13
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I think there was an
                                                           113
                                                                  parallels what was done with RS-44 where there was
14
      agreement that we could proceed this way. Is that
                                                           14
                                                                  both a clean copy and a red line strike-out copy.
15
                                                           15
      right?
                                                                          MR. TERRILL: Judge, one possible way
16
                                                           16
              MR. RENBARGER: That's correct.
                                                                  that this may be getting confused is on the clean
17
                                                           17
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay, just to make
                                                                  version, at least on my copy, Brad Dugas' Applicant
18
      things easy. So just to be clear, Mr. Gosselink, you
                                                           18
                                                                  statement and Applicant's certification is in front of
19
                                                           19
      want to reopen your case --
                                                                  that, which at least confused me initially.
20
                                                           20
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Right. So that's not
              MR. GOSSELINK: For the purpose of
21
                                                           21
      introducing --
                                                                  repeated. That's --
22
                                                           22
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: -- for the limited
                                                                          MR. TERRILL: Right.
23
                                                            23
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: -- additional. Okay.
      purpose of offering what will be BFI Exhibit --
24
                                                            24
      whatever the next number is?
                                                                          MR. SHEPHERD: May I approach, Your
25
                                                            25
                                                                  Honor? I want to show you the one that's the red
              MR. GOSSELINK: 36?
                                                                                                        Page 2246
                                             Page 2244
 1
              THE REPORTER: Yes.
                                                             1
                                                                  line. It's hard for anybody to find.
 2
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And, Mr. Gosselink,
                                                             2
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. All right.
 3
      what is this, please?
                                                             3
                                                                  So --
 4
                                                             4
              MR. GOSSELINK: These are the revised
                                                                          MR. SHEPHERD: I would recommend that
 5
                                                             5
      pages requested by the Executive Director to implement
                                                                  the clean version be offered as BFI 36 and then the
 6
      the latest agreements by BFI to add special
                                                                  red line version that just kind of helps give a
                                                             6
 7
                                                             7
                                                                  roadmap to the changes be BFI 36B perhaps.
      conditions.
 8
              MR. SHEPHERD: And, Judge, for
                                                             8
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So first of
 9
      clarification, I believe it's not as thick as it
                                                             9
                                                                  all, I understand that there's no objection to BFI
10
                                                           10
      appears. I think there's both a clean copy and a red
                                                                  reopening its direct case for this limited purpose.
11
      line strike-out copy, which both sets have been
                                                           11
                                                                  Correct?
12
      provided to the parties.
                                                           12
                                                                          MR. HEAD: There is no objection. I
13
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: There is a clean copy
                                                           13
                                                                  think it would be appropriate.
14
                                                           14
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Without
      and a strike-out copy.
15
              MR. SHEPHERD: If you will take the
                                                           15
                                                                  objection, you're allowed to reopen. And am I also
16
      binder off, I was thinking we had two little
                                                           16
                                                                  correct in understanding that there is no objection to
17
      binders -- ves.
                                                           17
                                                                  the admission of 36, which is the revised page? And
18
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So --
                                                           18
                                                                  there is no objection to 36B, which is the red line
19
              MR. SHEPHERD: You might want to have
                                                           19
                                                                  strike-out version offered for the limited purpose of
20
      like a 36A and 36B or something like that.
                                                           20
                                                                  more easily understanding the change in 36? Is that
21
              MR. GOSSELINK: Yes.
                                                           21
                                                                  right?
22
                                                           22
              MR. SHEPHERD: Or 36 and 36B.
                                                                           MR. GOSSELINK: That's correct.
23
                                                           23
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Without objection,
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So this is -- okay.
24
                                                           24
      So what I've got on the first page says, "Sunset Farms
                                                                  both 36 and 36B are admitted.
25
                                                           25
      Landfill." And if I flip in -- well, I don't know.
                                                                          (Exhibit BFI Nos. 36 and 36B marked and
```

52 (Pages 2243 to 2246)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2247
                                                                                                            Page 2249
      admitted)
                                                                    don't think there is a 1. Right? So Executive
 1
 2
                                                               2
                                                                    Director Exhibit 1 is for the revised draft permit
               MR. SHEPHERD: And, Your Honor, I should
 3
                                                                    with all changes and all agreements.
      have stepped in just before those were admitted. But
                                                               3
 4
      just to clarify, could I ask Mr. Avakian a few more
                                                               4
                                                                            (Exhibit ED No. 1 reserved)
 5
                                                               5
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: And that's the draft
      questions on these?
 6
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Yes, sir, because
                                                               6
                                                                    permit with the application?
 7
      we're back to your case now, unless you have something
                                                               7
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: With the application.
 8
      else to offer, Mr. Gosselink.
                                                               8
                                                                    You don't -- I mean, it includes the references.
 9
               MR. GOSSELINK: We do not.
                                                               9
                                                                    You're adopting the application by reference. Right?
10
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. We're back
                                                              10
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: Yes.
11
                                                              11
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. A single
      to the Executive Director's case.
12
                                                              12
         Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) So, Mr. Avakian, just to
                                                                    revised draft permit with all these changes, all these
13
      clarify, we have two recent sets of revisions by BFI.
                                                              13
                                                                    agreements, all these iterations, no red line strike-
                                                                    outs, a single document that shows the whole shebang.
14
      We had the one that was dated January 16th and now we
                                                             14
15
                                                              15
      have one that's dated January 29th. Is that your
                                                                    And the only thing that would not be part of that,
16
                                                              16
      understanding?
                                                                    there would be a reference to the application pages,
17
                                                              17
         A Yes.
                                                                    and that would be adopted by reference.
18
                                                              18
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: Okay.
         Q And you understand those to be supplements to
19
                                                              19
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Does that make sense?
      each other, so you basically just stack them and they
20
                                                              20
      are both added to the permit, with one limitation
                                                                            MR. TERRILL: Yes.
21
                                                              21
      we'll discuss?
                                                                            JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I think that will make
22
                                                              22
         A Yes.
                                                                    everybody's life better. I hope it will.
23
                                                              23
                                                                            MR. GOSSELINK: Very good.
         Q And that one limitation, I believe you had
24
                                                              24
                                                                            MR. SHEPHERD: Very good. And we will
      identified was -- let's see. In RS-44, conveniently
25
                                                              25
      on the very last page of that document, there is a
                                                                    do that.
                                              Page 2248
                                                                                                            Page 2250
 1
      diagram. Let's see if I can get this -- this is
                                                               1
                                                                       Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) So, Mr. Avakian, you
 2
      Figure 6-A-4 erosion details.
                                                               2
                                                                    understand that those two revision packages
                                                                    supplemented each other, with the exception of that
 3
         A The copy I have here isn't complete. This
                                                               3
 4
      RS-44 is just the red line, and it doesn't have the
                                                               4
                                                                    one diagram that will be clarified in our resubmittal
 5
      figure -- wait a minute. Now, which one are we
                                                               5
                                                                    of the clean package?
 6
      talking about?
                                                               6
                                                                       A Yes. And also both of the packages provided
 7
                                                               7
                                                                    fresh title pages and tables of contents with the
         Q Let me check the red line copy and see if I
 8
      can get you a different . . .
                                                               8
                                                                    revision date, and so those title pages are repeated
 9
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Let's do this, just to
                                                               9
                                                                    in the second set of revisions with the newer revision
10
      make things clean and clear and crisp. I'm going to
                                                              10
                                                                    date.
11
      suggest that the Executive Director reserve an exhibit
                                                              11
                                                                       Q And you understand that we would work with
12
      number and, after the hearing, provide -- no, we'll
                                                              12
                                                                    the Applicant to make that into one clean copy with
13
      talk about it in substance here, but after the hearing
                                                              13
                                                                    just, of course, one table of contents at the
14
      provide a cleaned up, all changes, single document
                                                              14
                                                                    beginning?
15
                                                              15
      that's the current revised draft permit, circulate
                                                                       A Yes.
16
      that to all parties, and I'll give you an opportunity
                                                              16
                                                                       Q Okay. Okay. Very good. With those
17
      to object to that, just so we've got -- so I'm not
                                                              17
                                                                    revisions that we went through on your prefiled
18
      stacking things and attaching them to the PFD. I
                                                              18
                                                                    testimony and the exhibits, would your testimony be
19
      think that will just be messier.
                                                              19
                                                                    the same if you provided it here today?
20
               Is that acceptable to everyone?
                                                              20
                                                                       A Yes.
21
               MR. CARLSON: Yes, Judge.
                                                              21
                                                                             MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. With that, I would
22
                                                              22
               MR. TERRILL: Yes.
                                                                    like to offer ED -- let's see. That's AA-1 through 5.
23
                                                                             JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Five is which, please?
               JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. I think a
                                                              23
24
                                                              24
                                                                             MR. SHEPHERD: That's the compliance
      nice big fat, fancy exhibit number is Executive
25
                                                              25
      Director Exhibit No. 1. So let's reserve -- and I
                                                                    history.
```

53 (Pages 2247 to 2250)

	Page 2251		Page 2253
1	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Compliance history.	1	Q Which led to the issuance of a draft permit
2	Okay. Is there objection to AA-1 through 5?	2	that was recommended by the Executive Director.
3	MR. TERRILL: No.	3	Correct?
4	MR. CARLSON: No, Judge.	4	A I'm not sure if issuance is the word. But,
5	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Then they're all	5	yes, we prepared a draft permit.
6	admitted.	6	Q Okay. And that has since changed a little
7	(Exhibit ED Nos. ED-AA-1 through ED-AA-5	7	bit or will be changing as some agreements have been
8	admitted)	8	made over the course of this particular proceeding.
9	MR. SHEPHERD: Pass the witness.	9	Right?
10	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Just making notes	10	A Yes.
11	here. Just a second.	11	Q Okay. Now, during this period from the
12	Okay. So I think our order of cross-	12	submission of the application until we get to the SOAH
13	examination will begin with BFI.	13	proceeding, it's the ED's understanding and position
14	MR. CARLSON: Thank you.	14	that all notices, all public notices that were
15	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: We'll do the same	15	required throughout that process were done properly.
16	thing we did with the City of Austin witnesses.	16	Is that correct?
17	MR. CARLSON: Thank you, Judge.	17	A Yes.
18	CROSS-EXAMINATION	18	Q Now, I understand that you personally
19	BY MR. CARLSON:	19	participated in the technical review of the
20	Q Mr. Avakian, my name is John Carlson. I	20	application. Is that correct?
21	represent the Applicant in this proceeding. You	21	A Yes, that's correct.
22	understand that?	22	Q Okay. And you reviewed at least Parts I and II. Is that correct?
23	A Yes.	23 24	
24 25	Q You are a licensed professional geoscientist. Is that correct?	25	A Yes, Part I and II. Q Okay. And it's a team effort. Right?
23		23	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	Page 2252		Page 2254
1	A Yes.	1	A Yes.
2	Q Okay. And your title at the agency is	2	Q Different people at the agency review
3	Geoscientist III. Is that correct?	3	different parts of the application. Right? And you
4	A Yes. I'm a geoscientist. I'm now a	4	also reviewed Part III of the application. Right?
5	Geoscientist IV, since the time of that.	5	A Yes.
6	Q All right. And you serve on MSW Permit Team	6	Q And you were the primary agency reviewer for
7	No. II in the MSW Permits Section. Is that correct?	7	I believe Attachments 4, 5 is it 4, 5, 6, 11 and
8	A Yes.	8	14?
9	Q Okay. On Pages 3 through I believe 10 of	9	A Four, 5, 11 and 14.
10	your prefiled testimony, you pretty much walk us	10	Q All right. Four is the geology report.
11	through the history of this application, from the time	11	Right?
12 13	it was originally submitted to the agency until we get	12 13	A Correct.
14	to the hearing. Is that correct? A Which pages were those?	14	Q And Attachment 5 has to do with hydrogeology. Correct?
15		15	A Yes.
16	Q Three through 10. A Yes.	16	Q Eleven is what we've been calling the GWSAP
17	Q And over the course of this, the application	17	or Groundwater Monitoring Sampling Analysis Plan.
18	was determined by the agency, by the ED, to be	18	Correct?
19	administratively complete. Correct?	19	A Yes.
20	A Yes.	20	Q And 14 has to do with the gases system.
21	Q And there was substantial review by members	21	Right?
22	of the permitting team, including yourself, to	22	A Yes. That's right; yes.
23	determine whether it was technically compliant with	23	Q All right. And then you also reviewed
			•
24	the MSW rules. Correct?	24	portions of Part IV. Right?

54 (Pages 2251 to 2254)

	Page 2255		Page 2257
1	Q Which is the SOP?	1	requirements.
2	A Correct.	2	Q All right. And you also are obviously aware
3	Q Okay. And others again reviewed other parts	3	that there's a special provision that's been included
4	of the application. Correct?	4	that would require BFI to cease accepting waste at the
5	A Yes. It was Matthew Udenenwu reviewed the	5	site on or before November 1, 2015. Is that correct?
6	other parts. The parts that I didn't review were	6	A Yes.
7	reviewed by him.	7	Q And that is going to be part that's
8	Q And he will be testifying later today or	8	proposed to be part of the permit. Right?
9	perhaps Monday morning, depending on how things go	9	A Yes.
10	A That's my understanding.	10	Q Enforceable by the agency?
11	Q timewise. Okay. This review process	11	A As I understand, yes.
12	includes a process in which members of the staff	12	Q Okay. In your experience at TCEQ, have you
13	identify problems with the application. Correct?	13	ever seen or heard of an MSW permit that's been issued
14	A Yes.	14	with a date certain for closure?
15	Q And you all issue what are called notices of	15	A I haven't.
16	deficiency. Correct?	16	Q Okay. It's a pretty unique situation, isn't
17	A Yes.	17	it?
18	Q And the applicant and its engineers are	18	A To the extent that I know, yes.
19	required to respond to those notices of deficiency.	19	Q Now, just a couple remaining questions. On
20	Is that correct?	20	Pages 42 and 43 of your testimony, you refer to
21	A Yes.	21	some well, let me back up. You reviewed prior
22	Q Okay. And that was done in this case. Is	22	to preparing your prefiled, you reviewed the prefiled
23	that correct?	23	testimony of witnesses for the various parties?
24	A Yes.	24	A Yes.
25	Q All right. And at some point at the process,	25	Q And that included the prefiled testimony of
	Page 2256		Page 2258
1	staff determined that the application that had been	1	Mr. Chandler or Dr. Kier who were retained by TJFA's
2	submitted was technically compliant with the MSW	2	attorneys?
3	rules. Is that correct?	3	A Yes.
4	A Yes. We determined that it was technically	4	Q Okay. Would you turn to Pages 42 and 43 of
5	complete.	5	your prefiled, please.
6	Q Okay. Now, you've been here throughout the	6	A Okay.
7	proceeding or at least most of the proceeding. Is	7	Q Now, without having you read or having me
8	that correct?	8	read your prefiled verbatim, if I understand your
9	A Nearly all of it.	9	testimony at the bottom of 42 and the top of 43, you
10	Q Okay. You've heard a lot of discussion about	10	disagree with Mr. Chandler's position that the
11	this Rule 11 agreement. Correct?	11	site that the application failed to adequately
12	A Yes.	12	characterize the site. Is that correct?
13	Q You've had an opportunity to look at the	13	A Yes.
14	Rule 11 agreement?	14	Q Okay. And you heard the testimony that at
15	A I have. I've scanned it but have not read it	15	some point early in the permit process, BFI had
16	very carefully.	16	planned to laterally expand the landfill?
17	Q But based on your scanning and what you've	17	A Several years ago, whenever it was, BFI
18	heard in testimony, do you have the understanding that	18	submitted a soil boring plan explaining that they were
19	the provisions that BFI has agreed to in the Rule 11	19	seeking to expand laterally and they were offering
20	Agreement pertaining to design and operational and	20	that soil boring plan under those terms.
21		21	Q You had the understanding that at some point
22	of the requirements of TCEQ's MSW rules?	22	in time, BFI was going to be both wider and deeper, or
23	A I think so. We had already been we had	23	at least it had some thoughts of that. Right?
24	already declared the application complete, and so	24	A Yes.
25	these are additions beyond meeting the minimum	25	Q And that was the context of that soil boring

55 (Pages 2255 to 2258)

Page 2259 1 plan. Right? 2 A That's how I understood it, yes. Page 2259 1 A No, it wasn't 2 Q You had an o	Page 2261
^ -	
2 A That's how I understood it, yes. 2 O You had an o	i.
1	opportunity to hear the testimony
3 Q Okay. And subsequent to that, you learned 3 of both Mr. Chandle	er and Dr. Kier?
4 that BFI, in fact, did not or chose not to go 4 A Yes, I have.	
5 either wider or deeper. Right? 5 Q And based or	n hearing that testimony did
6 A That's right. 6 you have the opport	tunity to hear the testimony of
7 Q This expansion is proposed to go vertically 7 Mr. Snyder?	
8 only. Right? 8 A Yes, I did.	
9 A Yes. 9 Q Okay. Based	d on all the testimony you've
Q And if I understand your testimony on Pages 10 heard from those th	ree gentleman in this hearing,
42 and 43, because of that, the boring plan ultimately 11 would your opinion	n that you have expressed on the
was not required. Right? It was unnecessary? 12 bottom two-thirds of	of Page 43 of your prefiled change?
13 A Yes, I think I said it was let's see. 13 A No.	
14 What word did I use? 14 MR. CARI	LSON: Thank you.
15 Q I point you to the last sentence on 15 I'll pass the	e witness.
16 A Ultimately was not needed for the 16 JUDGE NI	EWCHURCH: Mr. Terrill?
17 application. 17 MR. TERF	RILL: No questions.
18 Q Okay. And you heard a lot of discussion 18 JUDGE NI	EWCHURCH: Ms. Talley?
19 about the 18 additional borings that Mr. Chandler was 19 MS. TALL	LEY: No questions, Your Honor.
20 critical of? 20 JUDGE NI	EWCHURCH: Ms. Mann?
21 A Yes. 21 CROSS-	-EXAMINATION
Q Those are the borings you're talking about 22 BY MS. MANN:	
	oon. I have some questions
24 investigation. Is that right? 24 related to your review	ew of the information provided for
25 A Yes. 25 the land use compat	tibility. Your testimony is on Page
Page 2260	Page 2262
1 Q And based on all the testimony you heard, has 1 36 and 37 on that sub	bject, if you want to look for
	oking on Page 37, but it starts
3 prepared your prefiled testimony? 3 on Page 36.	-
	stify that I'm going to
5 Q Okay. And then on the bottom of Page 43, you 5 just read the sentence	e. "The land use information
6 comment on the opinions that Mr. Chandler and Mr. Kier 6 submitted does not ju	ustify the commission denying the
7 have expressed regarding the alleged mounding of water 7 application based on	the landfill being an
8 or leachate inside the landfill. Correct? 8 incompatible land us	se." Do you see your testimony?
9 A Yes. 9 I'm sorry. T	Γhat's Line 1485, the very
Q And you disagree with that opinion, don't 10 end of that.	
11 you? 11 MR. CARL	SON: Ms. Mann, what page and
12 A Yes. 12 line are you on?	
13 Q Okay. It's your understanding that you 13 MS. MANN	N: 37, starting on Line 1485.
14 understand that that opinion was based those 14 MR. CARL	SON: Thank you.
15 opinions were based on some depictions on field 15 MS. MANN	N: Yes.
16 cross-sections and geologic cross-sections in BFI's 16 A Yes, I see that	t.
17 application? 17 Q (BY MS. MA)	NN) Okay. What kind of review did
18 A Yes. 18 you do of the materia	al to determine whether or not the
19 Q And you didn't understand that dotted and 19 information did or di	idn't justify the Commission
	ion? What was that specific piece
21 representation of any sort of water level or leachate 21 of testimony based o	on?
22 level inside the landfill. Is that correct? 22 A The rule requi	ires that information regarding
23 A That's correct. 23 land use be included	in the application. My review
	firm that the information was in
25 you reviewed the application, was it? 25 the application. We	don't have criteria for measuring

56 (Pages 2259 to 2262)

	Page 2263		Page 2265
1	compatibility, so I didn't attempt to measure or	1	that you've attempted to address a majority of those
2	determine.	2	issues. And I may just want to identify them for the
3	Q I'm sorry. I'm not to understand that your	3	record, if I may, very quickly.
4	testimony is that you actually made an opinion on land	4	A Okay.
5	use compatibility, more that you made sure that all	5	Q It seems to me that you provide prefiled
6	the information required by the rule has been	6	testimony on Issue B concerning the control of the
7	included?	7	disease vectors. Is that your understanding?
8	A That's right.	8	A Yes.
9	Q Okay. And if you'll flip to Page 41 of your	9	Q And Issue C, with respect to ponded water as
10	testimony, and I'm going to look at Line 1638. The	10	a part of the groundwater demonstration, and surface
11	second half of that sentence says, " and the	11	water?
12	Executive Director is not aware of potential impacts	12	A Yes.
13	rising to a level that would justify restricting the	13	Q Issue D, odors?
14	proposed operating hours." Do you see that testimony?	14	A Yes.
15	A Yes.	15	Q Issue E, landfill gas?
16	Q What was the source of your information	16	A Yes.
17	regarding proposed operating hours or potential	17	Q Issue G, spilled and windblown waste?
18	impacts related to proposed operating hours?	18	A Yes.
19	A The operating hours or the proposed operating	19	Q Issue H, groundwater monitoring?
20	hours are designated in the application, specified in	20	A Yes.
21	the application. What was the rest of the question?	21	Q Issue I, rate of solid waste deposition and
22	Q Well, what kind of information strike	22	operating life?
23	that. Where would you find some information related	23	A Yes.
24	to any potential impacts that would make you question	24	Q Issue K, special waste?
25	whether or not the operating hours were appropriate?	25	A Yes.
	Page 2264		Page 2266
1	A I don't know of any criteria to determine	1	Q Issue L, responsible parties and qualified
2	whether or not they're appropriate.	2	personnel?
3	Q Okay. So what was your review of operating	3	A Yes.
4	hours? Did you just check to make sure they hadn't	4	Q Issue M, preventing unauthorized wastes?
5	increased from the previous one, previous or the	5	A Yes.
6	currently permitted conditions?	6	Q Issue O, dust control and maintenance of site
7	A Mainly I checked to make sure that they were	7	access roads?
8	plainly stated and that it was clear what they were	8	A Yes.
9	proposing.	9	Q And I believe you also provide testimony on
10	MS. MANN: Okay. I have no further	10	Issue P, endangered species. However, TJFA is not
11	questions. Thank you.	11	contesting that issue. You did provide prefiled on
12	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Noelke?	12	that, though. Correct?
13	MS. NOELKE: I have no questions, Your	13	A Yes.
14	Honor.	14	Q Issue Q, cover?
15	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger?	15	A I reviewed the parts relating to daily and
16	MR. RENBARGER: Thank you.	16	intermediate cover.
17	CROSS-EXAMINATION	17	Q Okay. Issue R, compliance history?
18	BY MR. RENBARGER:	18	A Yes.
19	Q Good afternoon, Mr. Avakian. You are aware,	19	Q Issue S, fire protection?
20	I'm sure, that this particular case was referred over	20	A Yes.
21	by the TCEQ, the Commissioners, on 26 referred issues.	21	Q Issue U, land use comparability?
22 23	Correct?	22 23	A Yes.
23 24	A Yes.		Q Issue V, buffer zones and landscape
25	Q And as I go through your testimony, if you'll bear with me, it appears in your prefiled testimony	24 25	screening? A Yes.
	ocar with me, it appears in your premied testimony	ر م	11 100.

57 (Pages 2263 to 2266)

	Page 2267		Page 2269
1	Q Issue W, health protection, avoiding	1	A Vaguely. I was involved early on in that and
2	nuisance?	2	did not have much to do with that for the most part.
3	A I'm sorry. Where were we?	3	Q So your testimony is, you had nothing to do
4	Q Issue W, health protection and avoiding	4	with the technical completeness review of that
5	nuisance. It appeared at least that perhaps you and	5	application?
6	Mr. Udenenwu may have participated jointly on that	6	A Strictly speaking, I think that's correct. I
7	issue?	7	think I reviewed the soil boring plans, so I didn't
8	A Yes.	8	review the application that they subsequently would
9	Q Issue X, operational hours?	9	have submitted.
10	A Yes.	10	Q Okay. But you did approve the boring plan.
11	Q Okay. And you understand on each of the	11	Is that correct?
12	referred issues I just identified, with the exception	12	A I think I did.
13	of Issue P, that TJFA considers those to be contested.	13	Q Okay. And isn't it also true that the TCEQ
14	Correct?	14	Commissioners subsequently denied that permit
15	A Without checking, I	15	application, based on improper site characterization?
16	Q Well, I will represent to you TJFA contests	16	A I don't know that myself. I've heard that a
17	each and every one of those issues that we've just	17	lot. There's discussion about it, but I am not myself
18	identified that you provided prefiled testimony on,	18	aware of any of the facts about that case.
19	with the exception of Issue P.	19	Q Notwithstanding that you participated in the
20	A Okay.	20	boring plan. Correct?
21	Q Fair enough? And I believe Mr. Carlson	21	A That's right.
22	elicited some testimony from you regarding Pages 42	22	MR. RENBARGER: Pass the witness.
23	and 43 of your prefile application. Correct?	23	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn?
24	A Yes.	24	
25	Q And you further understand that TJFA	25	
	Page 2268		Page 2270
1	obviously disagrees with the conclusions in your	1	CROSS-EXAMINATION
2	prefiled testimony on Pages 42 and 43. Correct?	2	BY MR. BLACKBURN:
3	A Yes, I think I gathered that from	3	Q Mr. Avakian, I'm Jim Blackburn, and I just
4	Q I thought you might. Mr. Avakian, you have	4	really have a couple of questions for you. As I
5	been involved in the technical review of quite a	5	understand your prefiled testimony, is it fair to say
6	number of applications for MSW facilities, haven't	6	that you didn't go out and undertake an on-site
7	you?	7	investigation?
8	A Applications in general, that that would	8	A What do you mean by
9	include permit modification applications, also	9	Q In other words, let me ask this: Your
10	amendment applications, but there are only a few of	10	prefiled testimony is based primarily on your review
11	those.	11	of the application. Is that right?
12	~	12	A That's correct.
13	about, there is a process that you go through. And	13	Q And like you didn't go out and do site visits
14		14	and interview neighbors and conduct your own fact-
15		15	finding with regard to the, say, operational aspects
16	•	16	of the landfill. Is that fair?
17		17	A I did visit the site.
18	Q Now, isn't it true in the past that you	18	Q But I'm talking about more than that, where
19		19	you actually went out and tried to uncover
20	, a	20	information, talked with neighbors, that type of
21	subsequently the TCEQ Commissioners denied the permit	21	thing.
22	applications on?	22	A I didn't talk with neighbors.
23		23	Q Okay. Did you undertake independent
24	Q Do you remember a facility called Texas	24	corroboration of the facts in the application or did
25	Organic Composting?	25	you basically depend upon the representation of the

58 (Pages 2267 to 2270)

	Page 2271		Page 2273				
1	Applicant and the Applicant's representatives?	1	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: "Den-en-woo"?				
2	A I think I separately checked some of the	2	MR. UDENENWU: That's right.				
3	facts or, rather, some of the information in the	3	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: The "U" is silen				
4	application against the references from which they	4	that correct?				
5	were drawn. I don't think I did that in every case.	5	MR. UDENENWU: The what?				
6	Some of the information is information I'm already	6	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: The "U" at the				
7	fairly familiar with.	7	beginning is silent?				
8	If I had some doubt about it, I may have	8	MR. UDENENWU: No, it's "ou," starts				
9	checked the reference from which the information was	9	with an "ou."				
10	drawn, but I don't have an accounting of each detail	10	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: "Ou-den-en-woo"?				
11		11	MR. UDENENWU: That's correct.				
12	solely on the information in the application.	12	(Witness sworn)				
13	Q And, for example, the water levels or things	13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Shepherd.				
14		14	MATTHEW UDENENWU,				
15	assume that those were correct. Is that a fair	15	having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:				
16	statement?	16	DIRECT EXAMINATION				
17	A I would rely on the information in the	17	BY MR. SHEPHERD:				
18		18	Q Mr. Udenenwu, do you have before you what is				
19	provided in the application, I would likely have asked	19	marked as ED-MU-1?				
20	a question about them, mainly to ensure that they were	20	A That's correct.				
21	being reported correctly and that there weren't any	21	Q Could you identify that document?				
22	errors in the information.	22	A It's my prefiled testimony.				
23	MR. BLACKBURN: Your Honor, in the	23	Q Okay. Do you have any corrections or				
24	interest of time, I'm going to pass the witness,	24	revisions you would like to make to that testimony?				
25	with at least I would like to stipulate on the	25	A Yes, two corrections. On Page 42 of 45				
	Page 2272		Page 2274				
1	record that I by no means am giving away or otherwise	1	let's see. On Line 1674 okay. The very last word				
2	making any type of concession with regard to the	2	on Line 167 sorry. It's not 1676. I'm sorry.				
3	issues that he's testified on, but I just think our	3	Let me get this right. Sorry.				
4	time would be better spent moving on.	4	It looks like the lines here are				
5	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Is there	5	different than the line that I have in the one that I				
6	further cross-examination?	6	have. I'm sorry. Get to it. Okay. Yes. 1674, the				
7	MR. CARLSON: No, Your Honor.	7	word "separate" in the text "with no separate liner				
8	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Does the Executive	8	system," the word "separate" should be "separatory."				
9	Director have redirect?	9	Q Okay. Was there any other correction?				
10	MR. SHEPHERD: No.	10	A Yes. On Page 44 of 45, the very first line				
11	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Avakian, thank you	11	on that page, the last word should be "demonstrates,"				
12	for your testimony. You're excused.	12	not "emonstrates."				
13	WITNESS AVAKIAN: Thank you.	13	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And I'm sorry. Where				
14	MR. CARLSON: Judge, I have to track	14	was that.				
15	,	15	WITNESS UDENENWU: Line 1750, the very				
16		16	last word on Line 1750.				
17		17	Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Okay. Are there any				
18		18	other corrections you would like to make?				
19	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.	19	A No, that's it.				
20	MR. SHEPHERD: The Executive Director	20	Q Okay. And there on your exhibit, is there				
21	would like to call Matthew Udenenwu.	21	also a do you also have an ED-MU-2?				
22	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Udenenwu, if you	22	A That's correct.				
23	would come forward, please. Help me with the	23	Q What is that document?				
24	pronunciation.	24	A This is my resume.				
25	MR. UDENENWU: "Ou-den-en-woo."	25	Q And is that a current resume?				

59 (Pages 2271 to 2274)

4 I were to ask you all those questions here today? 5 A That's correct. 6 MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. The Executive 7 Director moves offers this evidence. 8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection 9 to MU-1 or MU-2? 10 MR. HEAD: No objection. 11 MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2) 14 admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 4 patterns. Is that right? 5 A That's right. 6 Q And Issue C related groundwater and surface value and s	related to natural drainage d to protection of water? d to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
Q Okay. Now, what you've stated in your prefiled testimony, would you state that same thing if I were to ask you all those questions here today? A That's correct. MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. The Executive Director moves offers this evidence. JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection MR. HEAD: No objection. MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. CExhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2 A That's right. A That's right. Q And Issue C related groundwater and surface was a correct. Q And Issue F related to the post-closure? A That's right. Q And Issue J related post-closure? A That's right. Q And Issue J related to the post-closure and in the post-cl	related to natural drainage d to protection of water? d to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
Q Okay. Now, what you've stated in your prefiled testimony, would you state that same thing if I were to ask you all those questions here today? A That's correct. MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. The Executive Director moves offers this evidence. JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection MR. HEAD: No objection. MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. MR. BLACKBURN: They're both admitted. (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2 A That's right. Q And Issue C related groundwater and surface was a That's correct. Q And Issue F related A That's right. Q And Issue J related post-closure? A That's right. Q And Issue J related post-closure? A That's right. Q And N related to trade that one. A That's correct. Q And N related to trade that one. Q And T related to find that one. Representation and they was a trade to post-closure. A That's right. A T	related to natural drainage d to protection of water? d to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
3 prefiled testimony, would you state that same thing if 4 I were to ask you all those questions here today? 5 A That's correct. 6 MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. The Executive 7 Director moves offers this evidence. 8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection 9 to MU-1 or MU-2? 10 MR. HEAD: No objection. 11 MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 13 A That's right. 14 Admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 Q And Y related to end 19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	related to natural drainage d to protection of water? d to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
4 I were to ask you all those questions here today? 5 A That's correct. 6 MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. The Executive 7 Director moves offers this evidence. 8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection 9 to MU-1 or MU-2? 10 MR. HEAD: No objection. 11 MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2) 14 admitted) 15 A That's right. 16 Q And Issue F related post-closure? 17 Q And Issue J related post-closure? 18 A That's right. 19 A That's right. 10 A That's right. 11 Q And N related to transport that one. 12 Q And N related to transport that one. 13 A That's correct. 14 Q And N related to transport that one. 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had that one. 16 Q And T related to find that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me the check to see what that MU-3 is. 18 Q And Y related to end and the check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay.	d to protection of water? It to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
5 A That's correct. 6 MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. The Executive 7 Director moves offers this evidence. 8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection 9 to MU-1 or MU-2? 10 MR. HEAD: No objection. 11 MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2) 14 admitted) 15 A That's right. 16 Q And Issue F related post-closure? 17 Q And Issue J related post-closure? 18 A That's right. 19 A Okay. 19 A Okay. 19 A Okay.	water? I to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. The Executive Director moves offers this evidence. JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection to MU-1 or MU-2? MR. HEAD: No objection. MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2 MA That's right. Cand Issue C related groundwater and surface was an analysis of the product of the prod	water? I to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
7 Director moves offers this evidence. 8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection 9 to MU-1 or MU-2? 10 MR. HEAD: No objection. 11 MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2) 14 admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me check to see what that MU-3 is. 18 Q And Y related to end and surface was groundwater and surface was groundwater and surface was groundwater and surface was groundwater and surface was producted was producted. 8 A That's correct. 9 Q And Issue J related post-closure? 11 Q And N related to transport that one. 12 Q And N related to find that one. 13 A That's correct. 14 Q And T related to find that one. 15 A Yes. 18 Q And Y related to end that one. 19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	water? I to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any objection 9 to MU-1 or MU-2? 10 MR. HEAD: No objection. 11 MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2) 14 admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 8 A That's correct. 9 Q And Issue F related 10 A That's right. 11 Q And N related to transport of the post-closure? 12 post-closure? 13 A That's right. 14 Q And N related to transport of the post-closure? 15 A That's right. 16 Q And N related to transport of the post-closure? 17 A Yes. 18 Q And T related to end 19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	to slope stability? to closure and ansportation?
9 to MU-1 or MU-2? 10 MR. HEAD: No objection. 11 MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2 14 admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 9 Q And Issue F related 10 A That's right. 11 Q And Issue J related to Post-closure? 12 post-closure? 13 A That's right. 14 Q And N related to transport to the post-closure? 15 A That's correct. 16 Q And T related to find that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 Q And Y related to end that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	to closure and ansportation?
10 MR. HEAD: No objection. 11 MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. 12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2 14 admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 15 that one. 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 10 A That's right. 11 Q And Issue J related post-closure? 12 post-closure? 13 A That's right. 14 Q And N related to transport to the post-closure? 15 A That's right. 16 Q And N related to transport to the post-closure? 16 Q And N related to transport to the post-closure? 18 Q And T related to find the post-closure? 19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	to closure and ansportation?
MR. BLACKBURN: No objection. JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2 A That's right. A That's right. A That's correct. A That's correct. A That's correct. C And Issue J related post-closure? A That's right. A That's correct. A That's right.	ansportation?
12 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: They're both admitted. 12 post-closure? 13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2 14 admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 10 post-closure? 13 A That's right. 14 Q And N related to translate that or another in the post-closure? 15 A That's right. 16 Q And N related to translate that one. 16 Q And T related to find that one. 17 A Yes. 18 Q And Y related to end that one. 19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	ansportation?
13 (Exhibit ED Nos. ED-MU-1 and ED-MU-2 14 admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 11 A That's right. 12 Q And N related to transport of the total properties of the total	
14 admitted) 15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 15 A That's correct. 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 10 And N related to transport of the properties of the prop	
15 A There's another, MU-3. I'm not sure you had 15 A That's correct. 16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	
16 that one. 17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 16 Q And T related to find the distribution of the distribut	nancial assurance?
17 Q (BY MR. SHEPHERD) Thank you. And let me 17 A Yes. 18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	
18 check to see what that MU-3 is. 18 Q And Y related to end and the second of the se	ianciai assurance:
19 A Okay. 19 A Yes.	resion control methods?
1	osion control methods:
20 Q Okay. Could you identify MU-3? 20 Q And Z related to co	ontaminated water?
	mammated water?
22 taken. 22 Q Did I miss any that 23 Q Very good. And that's an accurate list of 23 for?	you were responsibility
	ala of comonal associana
	ble of general questions.
Page 2276	Page 2278
1 MR. SHEPHERD: Very good. Executive 1 You have been here for mo	est of the proceeding.
2 Director moves for offers ED-U-3. 2 Correct?	
3 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any objection? 3 A Correct.	
	e testimony with regard to
5 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Three is admitted. 5 the various special provisio	ons that have been proposed
6 (Exhibit ED No. ED-MU-3 admitted) 6 to be added to this permit, s	should it be issued?
7 MR. SHEPHERD: Pass the witness. 7 A Correct.	
8 JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Cross-examination, 8 Q Okay. And those sp	pecial provisions include
9 beginning with BFI. 9 special provisions related to	o Rule 11. Are you
10 MR. GOSSELINK: Yes, sir. 10 familiar with that?	
11 CROSS-EXAMINATION 11 A That's right, yes.	
12 BY MR. GOSSELINK: 12 Q Have you had a char	nce to look at the Rule 11
13 Q Good afternoon, Mr. Udenenwu. 13 Agreement?	
14 A Good afternoon, sir. 14 A I have looked at part	ts of it.
	neard the testimony that
witness to go today, and we're all done with you? 16 the Rule 11 Agreement con	
17 That would be my hope, yes. 17 the otherwise proposed eros	
Okay. Your role in this proceeding, 18 control features and drainage	
19 Mr. Udenenwu, has been to review the application. Is 19 A That's right.	•
20 that correct? 20 Q And do you agree w	ith that?
21 A That's correct. 21 A Tagree.	
	uld also agree that the
	out that Rule 11 Agreement
Q Okay. And you split up the issues that you 24 was also independently sati	
25 would look at? 25 A That's correct.	•

60 (Pages 2275 to 2278)

			1			
	Page 2279		Page 2281			
1	Q Okay. And you're familiar with the fact that	1	Q And you also had commentary with regard to			
2	a key ingredient in that agreement and, indeed, an	2	the position of Mr. Stecher and Mr. Chandler as it			
3	independent special provision prior to that agreement,	3	related to surface water protection and drainage			
4	that the landfill would close no later than November	4	design. Correct?			
5	1, 2015?	5	A Yes.			
6	A Yes.	6	Q Okay. And this would in particular let me			
7	Q And that there would be no transfer station	7	start again. Is it your opinion that the BFI			
8	after that date?	8	application adequately presents a plan to control			
9	A Yes.	9	erosion and sedimentation control?			
10	Q Okay. And the same question: Are you	10	A As provided in the application, yes.			
11	individually familiar with a situation where any other	11	Q Yes. And is it further your opinion that the			
12	landfill permitting any other landfill application	12	Rule 11 Agreement, as reflected in the special			
13	you've ever worked on has ever come forward with a	13	conditions, indeed only serves to enhance that			
14	date certain for closure?	14	protective capacity?			
15	A No.	15	A It does enhance it does put it on a fast			
16	Q Okay. Your prefiled testimony relates to	16	track.			
17	your analysis of the issues that I just went over with	17	Q Okay. And as you went through the			
18	you. Correct?	18	application and reviewed the design, did you find that			
19	A That's right.	19	the BFI design on the site slopes at four-to-one was a			
20	Q And I'm not going to reiterate with prefiled	20	typical site slope design?			
21	testimony. I would like to perhaps address one or two	21	A Four-to-one is typical for most landfills			
22 23	issues in your prefiled testimony that relate to your response to prefiled testimony by TJFA. Do you	22 23	that we review, yes.			
23 24	remember those?	24	Q And the topdeck at an average of four percent, is that typical?			
25	A Okay.	25	A Yes. Three to five percent.			
		23	· ·			
	Page 2280		Page 2282			
1	Q And you can find those beginning on Page 40	1	Q Okay. And there was criticism of the			
2	of 45. Are you with me?	2	adequacy of the sedimentation ponds. First of all,			
3	A Yes.	3	are sedimentation ponds required in an application?			
4	Q Okay. The first one that comes up is	4	A It's yes and no. If the designer feels that			
5	Mr. Chandler's testimony with regard to unstable	5	he needs a pond to attend that flow and he presents it			
6	areas.	6	that way, then it's required.			
7	A That's right.	7	Q Okay.			
8	Q All right. And were you here for	8	A But the regulations by themselves do not say,			
9	Mr. Chandler's testimony?	9	"You shall provide a pond."			
10	A Yes.	10	Q Okay. And you looked at the ponds that were			
11	Q And you reviewed Mr. Chandler's prefiled?	11	presented. And did you find them to be adequately			
12 13	A Yes. Q And Mr. Chandler took the position that the	12 13	sized? A Yes.			
14	Q And Mr. Chandler took the position that the existing waste inside an already permitted existing	14	MR. GOSSELINK: Okay. Pass the witness.			
15	landfill constitutes an unstable area in his view	15	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Terrill?			
16	under the regulations. Do you remember that?	16	MR. TERRILL: No questions.			
17	A I remember that.	17	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Noelke?			
18	Q Is that also the TCEQ's view?	18	MS. NOELKE: No questions.			
19	A No.	19	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Talley?			
20	Q Okay. And what is the TCEQ's view of the	20	MS. TALLEY: No questions.			
21	unstable areas' restriction regulation?	21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Ms. Mann?			
22	A Where we are is actually reviewed by the	22	MS. MANN: I have no questions.			
23	geologist, not by the engineer. And my understanding	23	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Renbarger			
24	of it is that it relates to the formation underneath	24	Mr. Head. Sorry.			
25	the facility, not placed waste.	25	MR. HEAD: I have questions.			

61 (Pages 2279 to 2282)

	Page 2283		Page 2285
1		1	I've gotten so used to them being the last ones. So
1 2	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. HEAD:	2	I'm sorry. Excuse me.
3	Q You just stated that you believed that ponds,	3	MR. SHEPHERD: I want to go home as bad
4	the sediment ponds, were adequately sized?	4	as everybody else.
5	A That's correct.	5	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Shepherd.
6	Q What do you base that testimony on? What did	6	REDIRECT EXAMINATION
7	you look at?	7	BY MR. SHEPHERD:
8	A I looked at the outflow from the outfall from	8	Q I just want to ask a couple of follow-up
9	the pond. And the pre-existing condition outflow from	9	questions to that. The questions that you just had
10	the pond and the proposed development condition	10	about whether or not you considered the 2002
11	outflow match each other, and that's our basis.	11	modification information and the 2006 modification
12	Q That has to do with drainage?	12	information as opposed to what was represented in this
13	A Yes.	13	application as the existing drainage from the
14	Q Did you analyze the ponds for sediment	14	facility, does that cause you any concern at this
15	control?	15	point that you had not reviewed the 2002 and 2006
16	A No.	16	modifications?
17	Q Okay. I didn't think so. Now, when you	17	A Not really, because I reviewed the
18	looked at the pre-development and post-development	18	application based on the information provided. I have
19	conditions	19	to state that I wasn't the initial reviewing engineer,
20	A Yes.	20	and I took over the review after the previous reviewer
21	Q did you go back and look at the 2002	21	left the agency. So, no, it doesn't cause me concern.
22	drainage MOD, modification?	22	Q Does it give you any reason to question your
23	A No.	23	determination that there would not be a significant
24	Q When you looked okay. When you looked at	24	alteration in the drainage patterns?
25	the pre- and post-development draining conditions, did	25	A You know, looking at those two drawings, I
	Page 2284		Page 2286
1	you look at the 2006 modification which reduced the	1	probably would have liked, you know, if I took up the
2	size of the landfill?	2	review from the one, I probably would have asked them
3	A No.	3	to update the 2000 to 2006 approvals, because those
4	Q Okay. Did you have discussions with the	4	seemed to be incomplete, because a lot of areas were
5	engineers for the Applicant with regard to the	5	left out in the analysis.
6	drainage calculations?	6	Q But do you feel comfortable, based on what
7	A As contained in the application, yes, we have	7	was submitted in the application as the exiting
8	continuing discussions to review.	8	condition and comparing that to what's being proposed,
9	Q Were you ever informed by the engineers for	9	so that there will not be a significant alteration in
10	BFI that the peak flow numbers in the 2002 MOD and the		off-site discharges?
11	peak flow numbers for the 2006 modification were	11	A Again, based on the information in the
12 13	different than the pre-development conditions in this	12 13	application, yes.
14	application? A No.	14	MR. SHEPHERD: Okay. Thank you. No more questions.
15	MR. HEAD: Pass the witness.	15	•
16	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Blackburn?	16	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Any further cross-examination?
17	MR. BLACKBURN: With the same	17	MR. GOSSELINK: No.
18	stipulation, I pass the witness.	18	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Anyone?
19	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there any further	19	Mr. Shepherd, anything more?
20	cross-examination?	20	MR. SHEPHERD: No.
21	MR. CARLSON: No.	21	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Udenenwu, thank
22	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Udenenwu, thank	22	you for your testimony. You're excused.
23	you for your testimony. You're excused.	23	WITNESS UDENENWU: Thank you.
24	MR. SHEPHERD: Judge	24	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: With the exception of
25	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: I'm sorry. You know,	25	the reservation for the revised draft permit to
	··· J. ···		r · · · · ·

62 (Pages 2283 to 2286)

TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

```
Page 2287
                                                                                                         Page 2289
      reflect all the agreements, changes, does the
                                                             1
                                                                          MR. BLACKBURN: No objection.
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Without
 2
      Executive Director have anything else to offer as part
                                                             2
 3
                                                             3
      of its direct case?
                                                                  objection, the motion to reopen is granted. And what
 4
              MR. SHEPHERD: No.
                                                             4
                                                                  exactly are you wishing to substitute?
 5
                                                             5
                                                                          MR. GOSSELINK: Okay. We wish to
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. I think we
 6
                                                             6
      agreed yesterday that we would break at this point and
                                                                  substitute -- what I wish to substitute, I will be
 7
      return on Monday morning to talk about rebuttal. Is
                                                             7
                                                                  helped in answering that question when Mr. Jimenez
 8
      that everyone else's understanding?
                                                             8
                                                                  comes up and whispers to me.
 9
              MR. CARLSON: Yes.
                                                             9
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Mr. Jimenez, will you
10
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And I guess I should
                                                            10
                                                                  please describe what BFI seeks to substitute.
11
      ask, just to clean up, is there any other direct case
                                                            11
                                                                  I think it's time for -- (applause).
12
                                                            12
      evidence at this point that anyone neglected to offer,
                                                                          MR. JIMENEZ: Your Honor, APP 0081
13
      any kind of oversights, anything like that?
                                                            13
                                                                  through APP 0088 is a duplicate of the deed that is
14
              MR. GOSSELINK: We have a -- I'm not
                                                            14
                                                                  described in APP 000065 through 72. We would switch
15
                                                            15
                                                                  out the Pages 81 through 88 with the document that is
      sure. I think we didn't close the loop on something
16
      that came up in the very first day, which was we
                                                            16
                                                                  labeled APP 038304 through APP 038310, which is a
17
                                                            17
      identified that the description of the property had a
                                                                  warranted deed for 73.20 acres.
18
      duplicate deed in it so that it had the wrong -- it
                                                            18
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Is there objection to
19
                                                            19
      had the wrong deed, and we doubled up one of the three
                                                                  that motion?
20
                                                            20
      deeds so that --
                                                                          MR. HEAD: No objection.
21
                                                            21
                                                                          MR. BLACKBURN: No objection.
              MR. CARLSON: In the copies.
22
                                                            22
              MR. GOSSELINK: -- in the copies. Okay?
                                                                          JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. Let's go
23
                                                            23
      And so we explained that, and I think you said you
                                                                  off the record while you make those changes in the
24
                                                            24
      understood and we should being it back, and we forgot
                                                                  official record copies. And I assume you have copies
25
                                                            25
      until now.
                                                                  for the other parties?
                                             Page 2288
                                                                                                         Page 2290
 1
              So I've got the correct deed to insert
                                                             1
                                                                           MR. CARLSON: Well, we can get them real
 2
      into the application. And I know you've seen a lot of
                                                             2
                                                                  quick. He is going to do it very quickly.
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. As in they're
 3
      these changes, but we did talk about this the first
                                                             3
 4
                                                             4
      day, this wouldn't constitute a surprise.
                                                                  here or they have to go be copied?
 5
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. So you're
                                                             5
                                                                           MR. CARLSON: I think there is a copying
 6
      making a motion to reopen your direct case for the
                                                             6
                                                                  machine on the floor.
 7
      limited purpose of substituting one of the deeds?
                                                             7
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Right. There is;
 8
              MR. GOSSELINK: Yes, sir.
                                                             8
                                                                  there is. Okay. So the motion to substitute those
 9
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And is there objection
                                                             9
                                                                  pages is not objected to. Right?
10
      to the reopening?
                                                            10
                                                                           MR. BLACKBURN: Correct.
11
              MR. HEAD: Sounds like a major amendment
                                                            11
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: And it is granted.
12
      to me, Your Honor.
                                                            12
                                                                           Now, you had something else?
13
              (Laughter)
                                                            13
                                                                           MR. GOSSELINK: You asked about, is
14
              MR. BLACKBURN: That's where I am, too,
                                                            14
                                                                  everybody done with their direct case? And Mr. Shull
15
      Your Honor. I move for a continuance.
                                                            15
                                                                  would like to know whether or not the protestants are
16
              MR. HEAD: And I'm sorry. I withdraw
                                                            16
                                                                  done with him as a possible hostile witness in their
17
      that. I think we're still on the record.
                                                            17
                                                                  direct case, which is where I understood that to be,
18
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. We are on
                                                            18
                                                                  not in their rebuttal case.
19
      the record.
                                                            19
                                                                           MR. HEAD: We rested our direct case,
20
              MR. CARLSON: We have one little problem
                                                            20
                                                                  and we're not going to call Mr. Shull.
21
      here. We only have --
                                                            21
                                                                           JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay.
22
              JUDGE NEWCHURCH: So the motion is not
                                                            22
                                                                           MR. GOSSELINK: Thank you.
23
      objected to, jokes aside. Correct?
                                                            23
                                                                           Ditto, Jim?
24
              MR. HEAD: Jokes aside, it's not
                                                            24
                                                                           MR. BLACKBURN: I never planned to, but
25
                                                            25
                                                                  I'm happy to close my case again.
      objected to.
```

63 (Pages 2287 to 2290)

KENNEDY REPORTING SERVICE

SOAH DOCKET NO. 582-08-2178 TCEQ DOCKET NO. 2007-1774-MSW

				_	0011
	Page 2291			Page	2293
1	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: All right. So let's	1 2			
2	go off the record, then, and talk about scheduling				
3	informally.		irginia Bunting ertified Shorthand Reporter		
4		4 CS	SR No. 5704 - Expires 12/31/09		
5	(Off the record: 4:26 p.m. to	Ke	rm Certification No. 276 ennedy Reporting Service, Inc.		
6	4:31 p.m.)		ambridge Tower 301 Lavaca Street, Suite 115		
7	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Back on the record.	7 Au	ustin, Texas 78701		
8	Okay. We're going to recess at this	8	2.474.2233		
9	time. All parties have concluded their presentation	9 10			
10	of their direct cases. And we are going to reconvene	11			
11	on Monday at 10 a.m. by telephone to talk about a		vie Coder ertified Shorthand Reporter		
12	rebuttal schedule. And the rebuttal hearing itself	13	SR No. 2845 - Expires 12/31/09		
13	will occur on Wednesday.	Fir	rm Certification No. 276		
14	And, Mr. Gosselink, by Monday morning,		ennedy Reporting Service, Inc. ambridge Tower		
15	you will have faxed us a call-in number for the	15 18	301 Lavaca Street, Suite 115 ustin. Texas 78701		
16 17	conference on Monday at 10:00. Right?	16 51	2.474.2233		
	MR. GOSSELINK: We will fax and e-mail,	17 18			
18 19	try and double it up.	19			
20	JUDGE NEWCHURCH: Okay. Great! So we		even Stogel		
21	are recessed until Monday morning. Off the record.		ertified Shorthand Reporter SR No. 6174 - Expires 12/31/10		
22	MR. GOSSELINK: Thank you, Your Honor.	22 Fin	rm Certification No. 276 ennedy Reporting Service, Inc.		
23	(Off the record: 4:31 p.m.)	23 Ca	ambridge Tower		
24	(Off the record. 4.31 p.m.)		301 Lavaca Street, Suite 115 ustin, Texas 78701		
25		51 25	2.474.2233		
	Page 2292			Page	2294
1		1		5	
1 2	CERTIFICATE STATE OF TEXAS)	1 2			
3	COUNTY OF TRAVIS)	3			
4	WE, Kim Pence, Virginia Bunting, Evie	4	Lou Ray		
5	Coder, Steven Stogel, Lou Ray and Aloma J. Kennedy,		Certified Shorthand Reporter		
6 7	Certified Shorthand Reporters in and for the State of Texas, do hereby certify that the above-mentioned		CSR No. 1791 - Expires 12/31/09 Firm Certification No. 276		
8	matter occurred as hereinbefore set out.		Kennedy Reporting Service, Inc.		
9	WE FURTHER CERTIFY THAT the proceedings		Cambridge Tower 1801 Lavaca Street, Suite 115		
10	of such were reported by us or under our supervision,		Austin, Texas 78701		
11 12	later reduced to typewritten form under our supervision and control and that the foregoing pages	:	512.474.2233		
13	are a full, true and correct transcription of the	9 10			
14	original notes.	11			
15	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, WE have hereunto set	12	Aloma J. Kennedy		
16 17	our hand and seal this 13th day of February 2009.		Certified Shorthand Reporter		
18			CSR No. 494 - Expires 12/31/10 Firm Certification No. 276		
19			Kennedy Reporting Service, Inc.		
			Cambridge Tower		
20	Kim Pence Certified Shorthand Reporter		1801 Lavaca Street, Suite 115 Austin, Texas 78701		
21	CSR No. 4595 - Expires 12/31/09		512.474.2233		
22	Firm Certification No. 276	17 18			
	Kennedy Reporting Service, Inc.	19			
23	Cambridge Tower	20 21			
24	1801 Lavaca Street, Suite 115 Austin, Texas 78701	22			
I -	512.474.2233	23 24			
25		25			

64 (Pages 2291 to 2294)